

蜘蛛くもです がなにを か

Kumo desuga,
nanika?

4

著 馬場翁

okina baba

イラスト 輝竜司

Isukasa Kiryu



Kumo Desu ga, Nani ka?

(蜘蛛ですが、なにか?)

Chapter 151 - 200

Baba Okina

(馬場翁)

Story Description:

The world where the Hero and the Demon King continue to oppose each other. The grand magic from the Hero and the Demon King cross over worlds and exploded in the classroom of a certain high school.

The students who died in the explosion will be reincarnated in a different world. The protagonist, who has the lowest reputation in the class, was reincarnated into a spider. Nevertheless, she adapted quickly to the present condition with strong willpower.

This is a story of she who has become a spider trying whatever she can to live.

Original Story can be found here: [Link](#)

Chapter 151: Outside

Several days passed after I evolved.

Meanwhile, I watch over the four people who I let go escape from the labyrinth while I hunt in the lower layer.

I leave the magician and the summoner who escaped with Transfer for a while.

I intend to let them swim until a subjugation unit comes.

And, about the four people who ran away, naturally, they should head towards the exit.

I judge that I can reach the exit of this labyrinth if I follow the four people who I marked while hunting in the lower layer.

If I go after the two people who escaped with Transfer by Transfer, I can go outside.

But, I want to grasp the exit's location properly.

Thus, I think that I will keep the group of 4 until they reach the exit.

Immediately after evolving, I chat with D and spend my time leisurely, after that, I eat, then spend my time leisurely again.

Well, I have eaten it.

Finally, I have done it.

Un, I will only say that it was very delicious.

I decided to rebuild the home in the same place for the time being.

It should still be all right even if I stay here.

After that, I return to the lower layer to raise my level.

As expected, after evolving into the highest rank, the rise of the level is slower than before.

Because the level will reset to 1 immediately after evolution up until now, the rise of the level is faster than before evolution to some extent,

but it's not so fast this time.

Although the necessary experience points decreased compared with before evolution, it still requires a great amount.

I have continue hunting in the lower layer for several days, and my current level is 6.

Only 5 levels rise.

Only 5, huh?

You trash.

Well, if I start the human hunting, it will rise quickly, so I will endure it for now.

Oh, yes.

The Earth Dragon duo of Kaguna and Geere that's in the lower layer.

They became a trio before I know.

Un.

The Earth Dragons that exist in the lower layer except Alaba have gathered.

The newly joined one is Earth Dragon Fuito.

It's level 11, and it's the lowest among the Earth Dragon.

The combat ability is also the lowest, it's the same type as Alaba which is the balance type, but it's one step and even two steps weaker than Alaba.

If Alaba is an all-rounder, Fuito is a jack-of-all-trades and master of none.

Well, I won't lose if it's an one-to-one.

If it's an one-to-one.

There's no way I can win against three of them!

Thus, basically, I leave them alone.

Although I might be able to do it if it's the present me, when thinking of the risk and the effort, I don't want to defeat them to that extent.

Because I obtained "Immortality", I won't die, but this skill probably means that I won't die as an existence, and something like wounds will remain normally.

In other words, I can't act if my HP becomes 0.

Because I have "Patience", I can add MP to there further, but when even my MP is exhausted, I think that I can't move.

Because I have Automatic HP Recovery and Automatic MP Recovery, I will eventually recover and become possible to move, but if a person acquired the "Immortality" without automatic recovery, it seems possible that the person will stop moving and stay there forever.

This means that can't die = not invincible.

That's why, when I fight with a strong guy, there's enough possibility for me to be defeated.

Although I won't die, I can't move and act until I'm recovered.

Then, I'm crushed again after I recovered.

It's possible that I will get trap in that loop.

When that happens, it's the end.

As expected, I should change my main target to humans from now on.

Because I overhunted too much, the monsters in the lower layer seem to be depopulated soon.

Bottom layer?

After all, Mother is there.

It will definitely attack me at the moment I go there.

It's still early to go to the bottom layer.

I raise my level in the lower layer properly, raise my skill proficiency in the home, and spend my time leisurely.

When I do such a thing, it looks like the group of 4 have finally reach the exit of the labyrinth.

I pursue them with Transfer.

Oh?

Ooh!

It's bright!

It's different from the brightness in the middle layer.

It's the brightness of the sun!

Although I don't know whether it's called as the sun or not in this world, it's the sun.

Ah, there's a lot of people.

I'm attracting attention.

Hello.

Konnichiwa.

Please don't stare at me so much because I'm shy.

The entrance of the labyrinth has the atmosphere like the border.

There's a checkpoint-like facility.

I wonder is the labyrinth's in and out checked properly.

Ah, it's also to make sure that the monsters don't get out of the labyrinth.

That explains why there are a lot of armed soldiers.

Ah, group of 4 discovered.

They are trembling excessively.

Ah, well, just when they thought that they escaped from the labyrinth, I appeared.

Of course that's scary.

Un?

What?

Taking out your weapons like that, do you intend to do it?

From what can be seen by appraising you guys, you guys are fairly weak, right?

Compared with the knight party who was annihilated recently, your status and skills are poor.

Huh?

Perhaps, the recent knight party was actually considerably strong as human?

Never.

No matter how you look at it, there's no way such a weak people are strong.

Even if they are not the Dragon class, there should be at least humans of the strength of Drake class.

When I was thinking deeply, the soldier's spear pierced me.

It's painful.

What are you doing?

Because my HP don't decrease much, it's fine though.

For now, the one who make a move is the other side, so it's legitimate self-defense.

Massacre.

I have the people in the place together with the group of 4 become my food of experience points.

My level rose by 5.

As expected, human efficiency is the best.

I wonder what was the recent lower layer hunting for.

I have defeated them specially, so I will eat their meat deliciously.

Umu.

Because it's my first time to be under the sun, let's take a walk for a moment.

Celebration, De-Hikki.

Chapter 152: The spider traveling alone aimlessly

The clear blue sky.

The green trees that grow in abundance.

The overflowing red blood.

Umu.

The outside is wonderful.

After all, it was dark in the labyrinth, and there's no change in color because everywhere is rocks.

Although the middle layer was a superb view in a certain meaning, it's more brutal than that.

It's the first time for me to see the blue sky and the green plants since I was born in this world.

Eh?

Blood?

I got tired of looking at such thing.

There are monsters in the labyrinth that shed green blood, you know?

I think that there's a difference between that green and the green I'm seeing now in value.

Eh?

That's why, blood?

Don't mind it.

The Soldiers-san only became a little mosaic.

Yes.

I was surrounded.

When I break through the checkpoint, the next was the fort.

Well, I'm surprised.

I wonder how many monsters have come out of the labyrinth.

But, it's to the extent that the fort is built, so does it means they come out at a great frequency?

Well, it was right to build it though.

I destroyed it.

Tehe.

Ah, un.

Well.

When I'm attacked, of course I will counterattack.

If my attack hits the fort, of course it will break.

Look, I didn't do anything wrong.

I assert my innocence.

Therefore, Gyurigyuri don't come.

However, it's really a fragile fort.

If it's Alaba, it won't even receive any damage with a magic of such level.

Although it might be harsh to compare it with that, what's with it when I just follow that by shoot magic repeatedly a little and it collapses?

Earthquake-resistant structure will laugh hearing it.

No, there's no earthquake-resistant structure though.

The blood of the people who got crushed flow from everywhere of the collapsed fort.

As expected, it's troublesome to dig them up specially to eat them.

I have eaten a lot and I'm full too.

Oh, well.

Leave it.

My level rose by 3, and there's no hindrance. With this, I can finally take a walk.

Then, let's look around the first outside world.

Hmm.

Which way should I go?

There's a quite big road beyond the fort.

If I advance along the road, I seem to reach a town or something.

Let's use the "Space Maneuver" to the sky.

I look around the surroundings from the sky.

Oh?

I can see something like a town beyond the road.

It's unexpectedly near.

When deviating from the road, the right side is a plain.

On the left side, the plain continues a little, and trees gradually increase over there and becomes a forest.

And, when turning back, the plain continues for a while, becomes a forest, and I can see the mountain over there.

Because it says that it connects the continents, I certainly thought that the exit is near with the sea, but surprisingly, it's inland.

If I go over the mountain that's seen far away, is it the sea?

What should I do?

As expected, I should not go to the town.

Although I won't show mercy for those who attack me, I'm not a demon to the extent that I will slaughter nonresistant residents.

If it's an ordinary resident, the experience points might not be so high.

Although I'm interested in human food, I don't want to cause a needless uproar here.

Because I have already destroyed the fort, I think that it's already too late, but it's a defeat if I mind it!

Then, the right plain or the left forest or the back mountain.

Let's go for the mountain.

Even if I say that it's a mountain, it doesn't feel to be so high.

It should have at least 1000 meters above sea level.

Because I think that there might be the sea if I go over the mountain, I will wander around while sightseeing.

If it's the mountain, there might be monsters that are not in the labyrinth.

Something like deer or bear or wild boar.

If I compare it with the monsters in the labyrinth, doesn't it seems delicious?

Besides, if luck is on my side, I might be able to taste mountain foods.

Something like mushroom or fruit.

Such thing like scared of the poison in the mushroom is an old story.

Thanks to the Abnormal Condition Resistance acquired by the Conqueror title, such thing is nothing.

After all, all of my abnormal condition-type resistance including "Sleep Nullity" have united, and evolved into "Abnormal Condition Nullity" straight away.

Fufufu.

With or without poison, there's nothing that the present me can't eat!

However, is a raw mushroom delicious?

As expected, I want to eat it after burning it.

When I reach the sea, I want to enjoy seafood.

Not the pseudo marine products in the middle layer, but the genuine seafood.

Ah, by the way, the blow fish aka Water Drake of the Four Gods(lol) that the summoner enslaved is a blow fish after all.

Although the meat was delicious, the part with the poison was dangerous.

Although it would be good if I can remove the poison, with my spider body, I can't do such a skillful thing.

Because I can use hands if I become the Arachne, cooking might be possible.

Although I only eat and drink instant things in my previous life, I can pretty much cook simple dishes.

Well, it's still a long way to go to be able to do that.

Cooking, huh?

If I learn the "Fire Magic", I can make simple things though.

Because I'm weak to fire as usual, a great amount of skill points is demanded for the acquisition of "Fire Magic".

Well, it can't be helped.

I can't use my precious skill points only for cooking, so I will just look at someone who uses the "Fire Magic", and learn it steadily.

When I reach the sea, there's the "Swim" skill too, so it might be fine to swim until I acquire it.

I also want to experiment how far the "Space Maneuver" can function underwater.

I think that I probably won't drown.

Because I not good at moving my body in my previous life, I'm not so good at swimming, but I'm not a hammer.

I don't know whether the spider can swim or not.

But, I'm sure that it's all right.

Perhaps, probably, surely.

Therefore, let's go.

I depart in high and proud spirits.

Aiming at mountain food and seafood!

Chapter 153: Conversation with Kuro

It became dark before I reach the mountain because I advance while appraising every single thing in the surroundings.

Well, after all.

The appraisal result in the labyrinth is [Wall of labyrinth] or [Floor of labyrinth].

It's amazingly fresh that appraisal result of everything that I see is displayed properly.

If I intend to run, I can reach the mountain immediately, but when I appraise various things like the grass that grows around there instinctively, it took much longer than I thought.

I even appraise something like the weed in detail.

Among that, there was a thing that its flower becomes the material of medicine, but unfortunately, the flower didn't bloom.

It looks like it didn't bloom seasonally.

Well, however, I was surprised that there was a name properly in such grass that has no special use.

I thought that everything will show up as [Weed] because it's Appraisal-san, but the name is separated in detail.

Well, come to think of it, even if the weed is said in one word, it has various kinds after all.

To say that such thing is all the same weed is like saying that the pig and the wild boar are the same.

When I kept appraising the flowers while thinking about pointless things, it became dark.

Well, it's not travel to hurry.

Although I should actually raise my level quickly, because it's not something that can be done in one or two days, I should still have enough

time even if I take it easy for a little.

Although it's certain that I will be cornered, the one who will be troubled is Gyurigyuri.

Well, seeing from Gyurigyuri, it might be his long-cherished ambition.

It's really a troublesome thing.

I have the feelings of wanting to move earlier if possible too.

But, when it's said whether the feelings are really my feelings or not, it's strange.

Because I receive influence in mind, my way of thinking now is a little different from before.

I don't think that it's bad though.

Even if my thought changes, it's unchanged that I am me.

However, the feelings of it's troublesome and the feelings of it's necessary to do it mixed and becomes a little complicated state of mind.

Moreover, in my case, the Ruler skills influence and the influence of eating Mother, both come at the same time.

Especially, the influence of eating Mother is huge.

Well, this was assumed when I have started eating it, so let's think that it's a necessary cost.

However, when the sun sets, it's really pitch-black all around.

Because I have "Night Vision", I don't have any problems, but when there's no light, it becomes this dark, huh?

I understand well how Japan where there's streetlight properly is bright.

Because I have been in the labyrinth all the time, this is the night that I experience for the first time in my life.

Somehow, I'm a little excited.

Should I sleep out in the open air today?

It's the precious first time outside, let's taste the outside night.

If it's inside the labyrinth, there was no day and night.

My base is still in the labyrinth.

I can return anytime with Transfer, so now, with the feeling of going out.

The real pleasure of the travel, a stay.

With such feeling, I prepare for camping.

I'm making a simple home with the thread.

And, when I'm doing so, Space Perception.

Something is transferring here.

Ah, crap.

I have seen this beautiful tremor of space once.

The man who appears crossing the space.

The armor that looks like it combined with the slim body.

The black that dyes the whole body.

The one who appeared is as expected, Administrator Gyuriedistodiez.

It's early.

I have not prepared mentally.

I mean, because I don't know the different world language, conversation is impossible.

In the first place, I can't talk.

Nothing nothing.

Seriously, what should I do?

I can't win if we fight.

As for escaping, it's useless if the opponent has Transfer.

Speaking frankly, the moment when this guy feels like it, my life ends.

Then, I have no choice but to prepare myself for the worst.

After Gyuriedistodiez stared at me silently for a while, he let out a big sigh.

[Can this be understood?]

Unexpectedly, I heard a voice that sounded in my head directly.

Like the voice of heaven.

Moreover, I hear it in Japanese properly.

I nod silently.

[I interfered with the translation function of the skill that D made. With this, my Telepathy will be heard as your language, and your words will also be heard as my language here]

I see.

Such thing can be done.

If I make use of it, can I translate it any time?

[By the way, I'm executing this function by force. Because it's not the function of the original skill, it's difficult for you to execute it]

Ah, is that so?

That's a regret.

[Well then, I will convey my matter that I came today. I want you to stop the actions that you said just now, and don't cause any troubles for the Humans from now on]

Muu.

Although it's better than being killed without questioning, as expected, you come to stop me.

[I have heard about your circumstances roughly from D. I will apologize obediently for involving you by the circumstances of the world here. I'm sorry. On top of that, I want you to not get involved any further about this world. I understand it well that it's an impudent wish. I also understand why you are raising such actions. And based on that, I came to request like this]

Oh dear, this person is a gentleman more than I imagined.

I mean, you're terribly poor.

Isn't this the feeling that I will be attack without questioning even if I decline?

Were you threatened by D?

[Could you give me an answer?]

Hmm.

When you come sincerely like this, it might be better for me to answer you properly.

Ah, because when the other party is D, my feelings were read, so it was quite easy, but it's been a long time to tell my words to another person with my own will.

I mean, isn't this the first time in my life?

I'm starting to get nervous now.

[I will refuse it]

After spending a lot of time and finally speak, Gyuriedistodiez became silent with a serious look.

My heart throbbed.

In various meanings.

I have a feeling that my life was shortened just by saying a word.

[No matter what?]

The pondered Gyuriedistodiez asked to make the last confirmation.

I return it with a nod.

[I see]

Gyuriedistodiez looks up at the sky.

[In the view of a person of a different world, does the thing that I'm doing looks funny?]

Gyuriedistodiez wrinkle up his eyebrows, and ask.

The face seems to cry, is exhausted, and is suffering, but it was a face of a man who resolved himself to still continue walking.

I can't answer the question.

Because it's other people's affairs.

However, I can say only this.

[You should do what you want to do]

After all, it's like that.

Move forward through the path that oneself believes in.

That's the only thing that can be done to the question that has no correct answer.

[I see. You're right]

Gyuriedistodiez muttered after looking surprised.

[Then, I will do what should be done by me. However, D has gave a warning to me about you. I won't harm you for a while. However, please remember. If the thing that you are doing has a conflicting end to me, I will stand in your way]

I'm sure of it.

But, if possible, I pray that it won't happen.

[I will leave at this much today. Farewell]

Like that, Gyuriedistodiez left with Transfer.

Chapter 154: Mountain foods

One night passed.

Ah, I was nervous.

I was too nervous to the extent that I can't sleep.

Isn't the hurdle too high that the first conversation in my spider life is the world's Administrator?

It's like telling me who's already shy of strangers to talk to the Prime Minister suddenly.

It's actually a person who's at a position higher than the Prime Minister in this world.

D?

Because that's an exception, it's not counted.

It would be good if the first one is an ordinary villager C.

Why is it C?

Somehow.

Well, it seems that Gyurigyuri won't come and interfere me for a while from now on, so it's large that the concern disappeared.

That person is more naive than my imagination.

Well, otherwise, it won't become like this.

I was saved.

Then, let's forget about Gyurigyuri and head to the mountain.

Because I took it easy yesterday too much, I will increase my pace a little.

I moved with quick steps than yesterday while appraising.

When I found a plant that I didn't look at it with Appraisal yesterday, I will stop for a moment.

Although I intend to hurry, it can't be helped because I'm interested.

I pass through the plain, and enter the forest.

Because there's no road, it's hard to advance because it's thick, but I advance by jumping over the trees with "Space Maneuver".

There's nothing that seems to be an animal trail, and there's no figure of the monsters either.

There's no monster in this area.

It might be only few of them.

Oh?

I discovered an ivy-like plant that bears red fruits.

[Bonkuura: A plant that grows naturally and widely in the Kasanagara continent. Periodically bloom and bear fruits. It's actually sweet, but contains a little paralysis]

I see.

I mean, what a harsh name.

(TL note: It's similar to ぼんくら(Bonkura), which means blockhead/idiot/dimwit) Paralysis, huh?

Hmph, such thing like paralysis won't work on me who has the "Abnormal Condition Nullity".

Thus, itadakimasu.

Sweet, delicious.

There's a slight sour stimulation and it's delicious.

Delicious.

It's Delicious!

When I noticed it, I have eaten all the fruits that grew on the ivy.

Ah, it's already over.

It was delicious.

Thank you for the delicious meal.

After all, the raw fruit is different.

Because the one I ate some time ago was dried.

Un.

It was fresh.

It looks like it's not a rare plant, so if I search for it, I wonder will I find more of it.

Hmm.

But, my first purpose is the mountain after all.

Let's secure the one that grows along the way.

I advance the forest by skipping.

I discovered the Bonkuura several times on the way.

Of course I secured it.

The Space Storage of the "Space Magic" was useful for the first time.

Space Storage is the magic learned in the "Space Magic", the so-called Item Box-like magic.

It's said to be able to store things in a different space and can take it out anytime, it's a very convenient magic for humans but in my case, because I don't carry things in the first place, it was left up until now.

After all, I have only eat the food on the spot, or bring it back to home with Transfer, or make a new home at the place.

I think that it's the home's fault because it's too convenient.

Isn't it fine with just the home?

I think so.

Although I experimented the Space Storage once when I learned it, my MP is consumed when it's activated, and when I take out something, my MP is also consumed.

The MP consumption increases in proportion to the size or the weight of the object stored.

The MP consumption when taking something out is slightly lower than storing.

However, if the MP becomes very low and the MP restorative medicine is stored, a tragedy seems to happen that it can't be taken out.

By the way, although it's stored in a different space, the object will deteriorate steadily by time progression.

It seems that time passes even in a different space.

However, because it's a different space, the deteriorating speed is slow.

So, something like proper preserved food can last for a fair number of days.

I expect that the "Dimension Magic" probably has a similar magic that time doesn't pass.

I wonder if I can learn it if the level rises.

That's why, the Space Storage that was a useless magic up until now is useful.

Normally, this magic will never become a useless magic.

When I think of it, I think that I don't have useless skills.

Although it can be said that I pick the necessary ones, even the one that was acquired by the title is useful.

The one that was useless in the beginning like the "Poison Synthesis" has outstanding ability. The skills that were useless in the beginning became useful after evolving.

Although "Shadow Magic" is useless, the derived "Dark Magic" plays an active role.

The skills that still haven't place for its role are only the Ruler skills like "Hell".

Because the Ruler skills reduce the divinity area, I don't have the plan to use it in the future.

When I was thinking deeply about such things, I arrived at the

mountain.

I mean, I entered the mountain before I know it.

Ah, well, it's hard to know the border of the forest and the mountain when it's nature.

But, unlike the forest, there's some distance between the trees, and the weed is also few.

In this case, it seems that I can walk on the ground.

Un?

My perception caught the reaction of creatures here and there.

Although it only caught small animals like small birds or mice in the forest, the mountain has a quite big reaction.

For the time being, let's see the nearby reaction.

Although I can see it with "Clairvoyance", I want to move and catch it with my naked eye.

It's one monster that was there.

Well.

What's this guy?

Pig?

Although the monster's face is pig-like, the body is like a gorilla, and on top of that, tentacles grow from its back. A strange-looking figure.

U-Un.

Chimera pig?

It doesn't seem to be delicious.

In addition, the status is lower than its sinister appearance.

Only exceeds the 100 a little is a weak monster of the upper layer class if saying it in the labyrinth.

Somehow, the appearance and strength, it's an unbalanced monster.

It's defeated by the "Intimidation" that I emit, and it stiffens.

The "Intimidation" skill evolves and became "Tyrant".

The effect is just the same, with the increased power of "Intimidation".

If I always have this turned on and with the effect of Fear Bringer, the stealth-types are offset.

The stealth-types might can be said as useless skills in such meaning.

Well, I killed it quickly.

I mean, it was an instant with Evil Eyes.

Although I have the Evil Eyes turned off after coming out, it ascended to Heaven when I turn them on.

Namu.

Although it doesn't look delicious, I will eat it just in case.

Wh...at...!?

Delicious!?

Is this the power of the mountain?

Even such a guy who seems to be bad can become delicious if it grows up in the mountain.

Mountain is amazing.

Chapter 155: The reason to climb the mountain is because ingredients are there

This is amazing.

Mountain is amazing.

Although I have hunted several monsters after the pig, all were delicious.

I was surprised.

Although the eel was the most delicious in the labyrinth, delicious things idle approximately the same as the eel idle in the mountain.

I became addicted to it and ran around the mountain.

Usagi oishi kano yama. (TL note: I think the original should is 兎追いしかの山) When I heard that song for the first time, I had a stupid misunderstanding whether the rabbit is delicious or not, but it was not necessarily wrong!

However, if I hunt too much, the mountain's ecosystem will collapse.

Unlike the game, the monsters don't spawn infinitely, so if I don't restrain myself to some extent, I can seriously hunt the creatures in the mountain completely if it's my present strength.

The number of monsters decreased because of my overhunting even in that huge lower layer of the labyrinth.

After all, I hunted the monsters in the lower layer at least 3-digits one day.

If I hunt with such high pace, even if the lower layer is wide and the number of monsters is a lot, it's obvious that it will decrease.

Hunt monsters, eat, recover SP, and hunt monsters with the recovered SP.

Endless as follows.

Is it a virtuous circle or a vicious circle?

For the time being, I will restrain myself to this much for the mountain hunting.

I was able to harvest fruits and plants that seemed to be able to eat, and if it's only the monsters, the nutritional balance is bad.

Well, in the labyrinth, I never ate a plant before.

In the labyrinth, I only ate monsters.

It's amazing that I didn't even drink water before.

If it's a normal living thing, it's impossible.

Monster.

It might be good that I was born as a monster around there.

Well then, it became dark again when I collect ingredients.

Hmm.

Although it's fine to even sleep in the open like this, I wonder should I go to the top of the mountain to watch the rising sun.

Oh, that might be good.

I only saw the rising sun in the television.

Well, because the scale of the mountain is small, it won't be a thing to be impressed.

Thus, depart to the top of the mountain.

Thanks to "Night Vision", I can advance smoothly even when it's dark.

Although my body get scratch sometimes by the pointed branches, my body is not wounded because of my high defensive ability.

After all, my defensive ability is 4-digits.

I don't get wounded often.

But, I can't be overconfident.

Although the status of this world is important, it's not absolute.

Even if my opponent's offensive ability is one-tenth or less of my

defensive ability, I will get wounded when I'm wounded.

Even in the recent fort, I have been stabbed by the spear.

Well, thanks to that method, I was able to win against the snake in the old days.

Thinking back now, I think that with that status, I did well to win against the snake.

At that time, my status is in the first half of the 2-digits.

On the other hand, the snake has a status of the average of around 300.

If my Poison Fang didn't pierce it, I'm checkmated.

In the same reason, no matter how low my opponent's rank, I may sustain a wound sometimes.

Because I have the "Abnormal Condition Nullity" unlike the snake, I can't be killed by poison, and because I have Automatic HP Recovery, there's no way that it will become a dangerous situation.

In the first place, I'm immortal.

But, as a self-proclaimed evasion specialized, as expected, receiving damage is a disgrace.

When I thought about such things, my HP decreased.

The "Satiation" stock only decreased by 1, so it was replenished instantly by automatic recovery.

The problem is why did my HP decrease.

My HP decreases.

In other words, something wounded me.

Something.

It's almost impossible for the natural things to wound the present me.

Then, it's someone's attack.

There's only that.

The top of the mountain.

One monster was there.

[Peirens LV7

Status

HP:972/972(Green)

MP:810/877(Blue)

SP:899/899(Yellow)

:720/871(Red)

Average Offensive Ability: 918

Average Defensive Ability: 888

Average Magic Ability: 867

Average Resistance Ability: 856

Average Speed Ability: 901

Skill

[Wind Drake LV5] [Dragon Scale LV6] [Magic Perception LV3] [Magic Manipulation LV3] [Wind Magic LV2] [Shadow Magic LV1] [Enhanced Wind LV2] [Wind Attack LV6] [Accuracy LV5] [Evasion LV6] [Stealth LV7] [High-speed Flight LV5] [3D-Maneuver LV5] [Presence Perception LV6] [Storm Nullity] [Night Vision LV4] [Enhanced Vision LV3] [Life LV2] [Magic Well LV1] [Agility LV1] [Endurance LV1] [Powerful LV1] [Sturdy LV1] [Magician LV1] [Protection LV1] [Dash LV1]

Skill points: 7750

Title

[Assassin] [Monster Killer]]

That guy, huh?

A Drake of wind.

It has a proper Drake form unlike the recent blow fish of the pseudo

Water Drake.

However, because the wings are its arms, rather than a Drake, it might be better to call it as a wyvern.

Judging from its strength, I wonder if it's the mountain's master.

Speaking frankly, it's not my enemy.

But, I brace myself.

I think that my HP decreased is because of the effect of the Assassin title that gives a damage bonus to surprise attack.

But, the problem before that.

Normally, I won't receive an attack of this level even if it's a surprise attack or whatever it is.

Why did I receive an attack of such a guy?

It's obvious.

It's because I let my guard down.

I became slightly strong recently, and I was self-conceited.

My attentiveness has clearly become loose compared with the time when I was weak that I will die instantly if I receive a single blow.

It's not good like this.

I brace myself again, and face the approaching Wind Drake.

The result was an overkill.

Sorry.

I released my seriousness a little too much.

I apologize to the fragment of the former Wind Drake that became a terrible spectacle that's no use to be censored.

The amount that can be eaten doesn't remain anymore.

Un.

Although it's not good to be careless, it's not good to be too serious.

[Zana Horowa LV14 No name

Status

HP:6011/6011(Green)+1800(Details)(1718 up) MP:16553/16553(Blue)
+1800(Details)(3261 up) SP:3765/3765(Yellow)(Details)(892 up) :
3765/3765(Red)+1800(Details)(892 up) Average Offensive Ability:
4141(Details)(1308 up) Average Defensive Ability: 4206(Details)(1302 up)
Average Magic Ability: 15739(Details)(3130 up) Average Resistance
Ability: 15675(Details)(3130 up) Average Speed Ability: 10833(Details)
(2472 up) Skill

[Super-speed HP Recovery (new)] [Magic Extremity] [Magic God Act
LV4 (1 up)] [Magic Granting LV9 (1 up)] [Offensive Magic Power LV4 (3
up)] [High-speed SP Recovery LV3 (1 up)] [Great SP Consumption Down
LV3 (1 up)] [Enhanced Destruction LV8 (1 up)] [Enhanced Blunt LV1
(new)] [Enhanced Slashing LV9] [Enhanced Piercing LV2 (new)]
[Enhanced Shock LV2 (new)] [Great Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV3
(1 up)] [War God Spirit LV2 (1 up)] [Vitality Granting LV7 (1 up)] [Vitality
Attack LV3 (new)] [Dragon Power LV9 (1 up)] [Deadly Poison Attack LV8
(1 up)] [Corrosion Attack LV5] [Heresy Attack LV7 (1 up)] [Poison
Synthesis LV10] [Medicine Synthesis LV9 (1 up)] [Thread Genius LV2 (1
up)] [Universal Thread LV7] [Thread Manipulation LV10] [Telekinesis
LV4 (1 up)] [Throw LV10] [Shoot LV5 (1 up)] [Space Maneuver LV9]
[Concentration LV10] [Super Thought Acceleration LV2 (1 up)] [Future
Vision LV2 (1 up)] [Parallel Will LV8] [High-speed Calculation LV8 (1
up)] [Accuracy LV10] [Evasion LV10] [Great Probability Correction LV1
(new)] [Stealth LV10] [Camouflage LV4 (1 up)] [Silent LV9] [Tyrant LV3
(1 up)] [Conviction] [Hell] [Degeneration] [Immortality] [Heresy Magic
LV10] [Wind Magic LV7 (6 up)] [Soil Magic LV7 (5 up)] [Shadow Magic
LV10] [Dark Magic LV10] [Darkness Magic LV6 (1 up)] [Poison Magic
LV10] [Treatment Magic LV10] [Space Magic LV10] [Dimension Magic
LV6 (1 up)] [Abyss Magic LV10] [Patience] [Pride] [Anger LV5 (1 up)]
[Satiation LV8] [Sloth] [Wisdom] [Destruction Resistance LV7 (1 up)]
[Blunt Resistance LV8 (1 up)] [Slash Resistance LV8 (1 up)] [Pierce
Resistance LV1 (new)] [Shock Resistance LV1 (new)] [Flame Resistance

LV3] [Wind Resistance LV4 (new)] [Soil Resistance LV5 (4 up)] [Dark Resistance LV5 (new)] [Great Heavy Resistance LV3 (1 up)] [Abnormal Condition Nullity] [Acid Resistance LV8 (1 up)] [Corrosion Resistance LV8] [Faint Resistance LV7 (1 up)] [Great Fear Resistance LV1] [Heresy Nullity] [Pain Nullity] [Great Pain Alleviation LV6 (1 up)] [Night Vision LV10] [Clairvoyance LV9 (1 up)] [Evil Eye of Grudge LV7] [Evil Eye of Stasis LV6] [Evil Eye of Magnetism LV4 (1 up)] [Evil Eye of Extinction LV4] [Great Enhanced Five Senses LV3 (1 up)] [Perception Range Expansion LV7 (1 up)] [Divinity Area Expansion LV7] [Divine Magic] [Destiny LV4 (1 up)] [Body Flicker LV9 (1 up)] [Durability LV9 (1 up)] [Fortitude LV3] [Fortress LV3] [Idaten LV8 (1 up)] [Taboo LV10][n%I=W]

Skill points : 4900

Title

[Gross Feeder] [Blood Relative Eater] [Assassin] [Monster Killer] [Poison Technique User] [Thread User] [Merciless] [Monster Slaughterer] [Ruler of Pride] [Ruler of Patience] [Ruler of Wisdom] [Drake Killer] [Fear Bringer] [Dragon Killer] [Ruler of Sloth] [Natural Calamity of Monster] [Conqueror] [Human Killer (new)]

S23: Entering the Elro Great Labyrinth

We ride on the Light Drake for a whole day.

We arrived near to the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Because we pass over the forest and the mountain in a straight line, we arrive considerably faster than walking.

We look at the entrance of the Elro Great Labyrinth at a distance with "Clairvoyance".

[As expected, the empire soldiers are there]

At the entrance of the Elro Great Labyrinth, countless empire soldiers are in the fort built there.

The Elro Great Labyrinth is almost the only way that connects the continents.

Therefore, if the Demons invade, they need to pass through this Great Labyrinth.

The fort that can be seen with "Clairvoyance" at the front is the final defense when the Demons pass through the Elro Great Labyrinth.

However, it's almost impossible for the Demons to pass through the Elro Great Labyrinth.

The Elro Great Labyrinth has a complicated structured labyrinth and has the wideness that a person will take a whole lifetime to escape from the labyrinth without guides.

On top of that, numerous troublesome monsters inhabit in there, and the degree of difficulty is too high to invade with an army.

In the first place, the situation that the Demons invaded to the entrance of the Elro Great Labyrinth means that Kasanagara continent is almost in the Demons' control, so at that point, the Humans will be made to stand in a considerable crisis.

In the current long history, there's no era when the Demons raged to that extent.

Although I don't know what will happen in the future, I don't think that the Demons will rage immediately, so it's unlikely that the Demons will pass through the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Therefore, the fort's main role is to deal with the monsters that came out of the Great Labyrinth.

In the Great Labyrinth, there are a lot of special monsters that inhabit only in there.

It's the present fort's role to prevent the monsters to be free in the outside world.

There are the empire soldiers of another country that shouldn't be in the fort normally.

There's only one meaning.

It's the lookout to not let us enter the Elro Great Labyrinth.

[What should we do?]

I'm troubled to Katia's words.

Front breakthrough is not impossible.

But, that is the final means.

If possible, I don't want to do it.

[Can't we sneak in and get pass them somehow?]

Sensei proposes it while looking at me.

She must be expecting my skill, "Concealment" effect.

The "Concealment" skill is the evolved skill of "Camouflage".

The effect is literally concealing something.

Although the "Camouflage" skill is the same as well, the appearance don't change even if I use this skill.

However, there's an effect that it becomes difficult to be perceived by the five senses of other living things.

If I use it with "Stealth", it becomes even more difficult to be found.

And, the excellent point of this skill is I can choose the target to apply this skill.

Not only myself, but I can apply it on other people and things.

Furthermore, even the skills.

I always apply the "Concealment" skill on a certain thing.

That's the "Taboo" skill.

With this, it becomes difficult to know that I have the "Taboo" skill even if I'm appraised suddenly.

Although when it's found out, it will be found out, it's definitely better than nothing.

I shake my head to Sensei's plan, and deny it.

The "Concealment" will be found out when it's found.

If there's an opponent that has a higher perception ability than my "Concealment" skill, we will be found out easily.

The elderly magician that we fought at the royal capital is a good example.

That elderly person perceived our concealed figure that was far up in the sky.

As expected, I don't think that there are so many of such people, but if Yuugo thinks that he seriously wants to obstruct our actions, it's not strange that such people are stationed in the fort.

I thought that the simple infiltration that relies only on the power of skill was dangerous.

[I have an idea. Follow me]

We who became cornered, Hyrinth-san gives a new proposal.

We can't think of other methods, so we follow Hyrinth-san's directions silently.

Hyrinth-san led us to a small village at the place close to the entrance

of the Great Labyrinth.

It seems that this village is a village made by the merchants and inns that deal with the people who enters the Great Labyrinth according to Hyrinth-san's teaching along the way.

If I look from the outside of the village, there are certainly shops that sell necessary preserved foods and antidotes.

I can also see big inns where even a large family can stay in this small village.

We move stealthily at the outer circumference of the village so that we don't attract public attention.

There might be a person who's connected with the empire soldiers in the village, and above all, we are wanted people.

The place that we arrived after moving stealthily was one house that's at the outskirts of the village.

It's quite large compared with the other houses.

Hyrinth-san knocks the house door modestly.

[Coming. Who is it?]

The appearing prime of life has a surprised look when Hyrinth-san's appearance is seen.

[It has been a long time]

Hyrinth-san lowers his head.

The prime of life look at Hyrinth-san's state, and look around the surroundings restlessly.

[For the time being, please enter inside]

We walk into the house as we are invited by the prime of life.

[This one here is the labyrinth guide, Goief-dono. It's a person who Julius and the others are indebted several times]

[I'm Goief. Nice to meet you]

[Goief-dono, this is Julius's younger brother, Shurein]

[I'm Shurein. Nice to meet you]

Everyone greets in accordance with Hyrinth-san's directions.

Although Goief-san hears it while having a gentle smile, I can't make light of this person.

Although it's hard to tell because it's hidden by the clothes, the body is considerably trained, and in the interior of the gentle eyes are narrowed like appraising us.

I agree that Hyrinth-san be in such polite manner.

It's a person who seems to be difficult to deal with.

[Then, Goief-dono. I will tell our matter without beating about the bush. We are accused of a false charge now, and we are in a position being chased by the empire. In order to put an end to this, we want to pass through the Elro Great Labyrinth and head to the Kasanagara continent, but the entrance is surrounded by the empire soldiers, so it can't be done. Can Goief-dono somehow make us enter the Great Labyrinth with your power?]

Goief-san ponders for a while to Hyrinth-san's words.

[I understand your circumstances to some extent. Because I thought that it was strange since I heard the story that Hyrinth-sama is planning a national overturn]

All of us are relieved to Goief-san's words.

Apparently, Goief-san don't have the intention to oppose us.

[However, unfortunately, I can't help]

We are dejected by Goief-san's following words.

[Do something about there]

[I am sorry. Because my life and my living suffer from this. I can't help you all and get marked down by the empire. Even if it's fine for me, when thinking that the danger will reach my family]

[Is that so?]

Although the appearance is not seen, I realize that there are several presence including the child in this house.

Goief-san also has a family.

He can't be our ally to the extent that his family is involved.

Although I understand, when I confront on the spot like this, I'm aware that the label called the national rebel plated on us is a serious thing.

No, it should be better just by hearing our story like this.

The worst, it's not strange that he will point a weapon at us when he saw us.

[What. If the coward don't want to guide, should I guide you all?]

An elderly person appeared while kicking the door, and says it to us who are depressed.

[Father!?!]

[Good grief. You coward. I wonder why are you scared of the empire when you have reached an appropriate age]

The elderly person who appeared with a sake bottle enters between us.

[I'm this coward's father, Basgas. I can be the guide in place of this guy, you know?]

[Wait, Father!]

[Shut up]

It's not loud at all, but Goief-san can't help but to fall silent to the powered voice.

Basgas-san has a splendid body that can't be thought as a elderly person, and he wears a Haki that can be understood at a glance.

I felt the strength that I want to appraise his status instinctively.

[If you okay with such a retired old man, I will guide you, but what do you want to do?]

Although Hyrinth-san is troubled, my intuition thinks that it's fine to entrust it to this person.

I tell that briefly with Telepathy.

On this occasion, I didn't miss that Basgas-san slightly reacted.

This person can eavesdrop the Telepathy.

[Please help us]

[Leave it to me. Even if I say that, I can't do any great things]

That's a lie.

[Then, let's have a specific talk]

By Hyrinth-san's proposal, we discussed about the plans for the future after that.

Goief-san seemed to give up on the way, and seems to back us up.

The preparations took one day, and we came to the coast.

According to Basgas's information, there's a cave at the bottom of the sea that's connected to the Great Labyrinth nearby.

It's not used because it's near the Water Dragons' habitat, so it seems to be a secret path that only a small portion among the guides know.

[Listen. Don't even try to fight when a Water Dragon appears. You will only be killed. The basic is to run away. The entrance of the cave is near after we dive, and once we enter the cave, the Water Dragon can't enter the cave because it's narrow. Head into the cave immediately after diving. Understood?]

We nod to Basgas-san's words.

We who changed into swimsuits hardly have luggage.

All the luggage are inside Basgas-san's space storage bag.

It's a magic tool that has the power of the skill called Space Storage that can store things in a different space.

Although it's uneasy to entrust everything we owned including the

equipment to another person, now that it's decided to trust him, it's decided to trust Basgas-san to the end by entrusting everything.

[Well then, I will distribute the wind balls. Please don't crunch it even by mistake]

Sensei distribute the small balls at the size of putting on the palm.

This is the ball that confined the air compressed by "Wind Magic".

If this is held in the mouth, there's no need to worry about the air.

It's something like a micro oxygen cylinder.

However, like what Sensei said, when it's crunched by mistake, the compressed air that was confined will explode at that moment.

While it's convenient, it's a very dangerous thing.

[Then, I will lead everyone, so follow me]

Basgas-san holds the wind ball in his mouth, and dives into the sea.

Following the sequence, I dive at the end.

When I enter the sea, there's little shoal, and it became deep suddenly.

Is it because of the skills? I can see the underwater state clearly even without googles.

I saw a calm and huge approaching figure at the end of the view.

Water Dragon Krag.

The level is 8.

It has a figure like the Nessie which I saw in the dinosaur picture book.

I shudder when I see its status.

All the numerical value exceeded 3000.

On top of that, the skills are improved that can't be compared with the monsters that I have seen so far.

This is bad.

As for us, only Basgas-san who led just arrived at the entrance of the

cave.

The others still haven't notice the existence of the Water Dragon.

The Water Dragon stands ready.

That's the preliminary movement of the breath!?

I move to the front of everyone immediately, and activate a magic.

"Holy Light Magic".

The magic obtained together with the Hero title.

My magic collides with the Water Dragon's breath, and a water current is generated by the aftermath.

I'm sucked into the cave as I was wash away by it.

I continue to be washed away while being careful not to bite the wind ball in my mouth while my body strikes many places.

A feeling of floating for an instant.

And, I struck the ground in the next moment.

Apparently, I have arrived at the end of the cave after being washed away.

[Is everyone all right?]

I take out the wind ball from my mouth, and look around the surroundings.

Comrades who were grazed all over with the completely exhausted state are on the ground.

It seems that no one is in danger.

However, leaving aside Sensei's loli figure, the swimsuits of Katia and Anna are torn in several places, and the exposure of skin has increased.

In addition, the hair sticks to the body, and there's a slight sex appeal.

It's very tempting.

[Ka! If it's like this from the very beginning, this is going to be hard!]

I agree to Basgas-san's shout in my heart.

For the time being, I must treat the place that's grazed.

[Well, we were able to enter safely. Welcome to the world's hell, the Elro Great Labyrinth]

I started the everyone's treatment while feeling tired with the Basgas-san's exaggerated talk.

Chapter 156: It's the sea!

I view the sunrise from the top of the mountain.

So, it's a story by all means.

Although I thought that I will be impressed, there's no such feelings.

As expected, a person will be impressed by such thing like viewing the sunrise because it's tasted together with the sense of accomplishment for climbing a high mountain.

I have climbed thus mountain with a casual feeling, and in the first place, this mountain is not so high.

Leaving aside the sunrise, a certain thing can be seen from the top of the mountain.

It's the sea.

The beach of the feeling that's perfect for a summer vacation.

The lapping waves.

The sun that shines brightly.

The Sea.

Speaking of the sea, the ground of the love story of the man and woman.

Although I thought that "Riajuu die" in my previous life, there are no such flippant people in this world's beach.

A private beach monopoly.

There's no other choice but to go.

Thus, I start to descend the mountain and head towards the sea.

The monsters run away and hide desperately probably because of the master of the mountain, the Wind Drake was defeated disappointingly and they became frightened by the Intimidation that I released.

Well, to be frank, because the monsters here don't give much experience points even if I hunt every single one, it's not that I'm

reluctant to overlook them though.

My stomach is not so empty.

Although they are more delicious than the monsters in the labyrinth, I feel that it's fine to overlook them if I think that the seafood is waiting in the future.

That's why, I descend the mountain without any interference.

I secure a little fruits on the way and took some time, but I arrived at the sea in about one hour.

I go to the beach.

The wave beats my feet.

Cold.

Ah.

The current temperature is not so high.

Seasonally, is it spring or autumn?

It's not summer.

Because of that, the water temperature of the sea is low.

It seems to be hard to swim for a human.

However.

I am the body that has already resigned as a human.

There's no need to be afraid of cold now.

Thus, Let's Go.

Splash splash.

Hmm?

Un.

I won't sink.

What's with the buoyancy of my body?

I can sink by taking advantage of power for an instant.

But, I will return to the surface of the water immediately.

I can float on the surface of the water without doing anything.

And, if I do nothing, I will be wash away by the wave and return to the beach.

Crap.

Can't the spider body swim?

This is unexpected.

I didn't think that I won't sink.

Although I was not good at swimming in my previous life, I did sink.

I never thought that it will become a feeling like a float is always attached to me.

Like this, I can't dive and harvest shellfish.

Will I become able to sink if I acquire the "Swim" skill?

No, but it seems that it will take a long time to acquire that skill.

Although the Fire Resistance was the same as well, a considerably high amount of skill proficiency is needed to acquire the skills that the species is weak in.

By the way, how many points do I need to acquire the "Swim" skill?

I try to look for it by the search of "Wisdom".

Oh.

1000 points is needed to acquire "Swim".

Expensive.

This, I should give up.

I return to the beach while being slightly shocked by the fact that I can't swim.

No, it's not that I can't swim, you know?

It's only that I can't dive.

Because I can float, I can just swim like that, you know?

I'm never a hammer.

Never.

Haa.

It can't be helped.

Let's fish with "Universal Thread".

I take out a little of the meat of the monster that was stored in the Space Storage.

I attach it to the tip of the thread.

Even if there's no hook, it's convenient that it sticks.

I just hurl the thread far away.

If it's a genuine angler, the person will bend the pole and hurl it far away, but in my case, I can easily hurl the thread far away easily with "Thread Manipulation".

I confirm that the thread flew far away from the beach, and I waited for the catch to make a hit.

It hits without an interval to wait.

Oh?

It's considerably powerful.

Fufufu.

However, my physical strength is already the Dragon class.

There's no way that I will fall behind a common monster.

I pull steadily.

If it's my "Universal Thread", there's no need to worry that it will be discovered or cut.

If I'm not mistaken, a monster that got caught in the needle once escape

from the needle can be said as it's discovered, right?

Because the viscosity of my "Universal Thread" is effect more than stabbing with the needle, there's no problem.

If it's not burnt by the fire, even the Dragon species can't escape easily.

The sign of fish that appeared in the shallows jumps.

The opponent that continues useless resistance is launched quickly to the beach.

It was a shark that was caught.

Accurately, it was a Water Drake that has the appearance of the shark.

Because the level of the "Water Drake" skill is 7, it's pretty much a high rank Water Drake.

It's high rank Drake that's close to the medium rank.

I give the decisive blow on the shark that still tries to resist on the beach quickly.

Although it's different from the fish that I assumed a little, the shark is still a fish.

Although I have not heard of a shark sashimi, is it delicious?

Time to taste it.

The skin is hard!?

I mean, when I thought that the skin was a normal skin, it has the "Dragon Scale" skill.

It's scale.

That's why, it's hard.

Because the skin doesn't seem to be able to eat, let's peel it off.

Yosh.

Time to taste it again.

Itadakimasu.

Oh, ah, un.

Delicious delicious.

Although it's not to the extent that I'm impressed, it's delicious.

I come to want soy sauce.

Come to think of it, the shark fin is a high-quality ingredient, right?

If I'm not mistaken, isn't it the part of the tail?

Ah.

Certainly, it has a different taste from the part of the body.

It's delicious.

In my opinion, I think that I'm not suitable for a food report.

I can only say that it's delicious or bad.

Although I retorted in the comment of the announcer when I see it on the television saying that "like that, it won't be transmitted", when thinking it now, the announcer is quite serious.

Fuu.

Thank you for the meal.

Umu.

Fishing is good.

Let's catch more seafood steadily.

Chapter 157: Sea fishing

I throw a thread.

And, fish.

I throw a thread.

And, fish.

What's with this sea?

This is not a big catch.

Besides, all are Water Drakes.

Although there are all sorts of it in level, the pseudo fishes that are caught always have the "Water Drake" skill.

As for the monster of the sea of this world, is the "Water Drake" skill a default equipment?

The sea is amazing.

It's the paradise of the Drake.

No no.

That's definitely no.

What's with that unpleasant paradise.

If it's a dangerous sea where there's an enormous number of such Drakes, isn't it hard to set sail to catch fish?

Even the crabbing is said to be risky in my previous life world, but isn't the degree of difficulty of fishery in this world is high?

Possibly, aren't the people concerned with fishery are chosen elite group?

The men of the sea who are more stronger than the recent knight class fight desperately against the Drake.

Half-naked muscular men jump into the sea with a harpoon in one hand bravely.

Crap, that's a little cool.

Let's look for a fishing village when I'm done fishing.

There might be a nice half-naked old man.

I throw a thread.

As expected, the hooked rate worsened because they are cautious by the result of me who keep catching them.

After all, it's not a fish.

It's a clear monster.

There's wisdom to that extent.

I take it easy while dropping the thread.

Although it's amusing that it's a big catch, relaxing like this is not so bad either.

I think about the future while dropping the thread.

It's decided to look for a fishing village.

The problem is after that.

What should I do after I found the fishing village?

Assuming that ogling at the men of the sea is decided, I wonder what should I do after that.

At present, I don't have the intention to advance and ruin humanity.

Leaving aside culling them to some extent, I think that slaughtering ordinary villager is different.

As expected, I think that I won't scorn of my actions after I fight with warriors or soldiers that have the resolution to die.

Such people are trained to fight, so the experience points should be good.

Then, is it the best to take on the subjugation unit that aims at me that will be dispatched someday?

Ah, but I wonder how.

I have gone out like this, and I have destroyed a fort, so how will the subjugation unit moves?

It's better if I wait for the attack in the labyrinth, but now that I have destroyed a fort, there should be information about me came out of the labyrinth.

Then, won't the search party be formed earlier than the subjugation unit?

But, even if things are done leisurely, well.

Rather, should I go to a big town and act violently there?

If it's a big town, there will surely be a proper armed group.

Ah, but what if the armed group is stronger than I expected?

Hmm.

Oh, well.

The present me can't be defeated with just a blow, and if the opponent is too strong, I can just escape with Transfer.

For the time being, I will go on a tour of the world aimlessly.

Rather than thinking about massacre, that seems to be me.

Well, there's the awareness that I'm doing something unusual.

To get involved in this world to the extent that I turn down Gyurigyuri's warning, no matter how I think, this is not my character.

But, I just don't like it.

Un.

I don't like it.

Even if I don't do anything like this, this world will surely give an answer in this world.

And, according to the answer, the world will be ruined, so it's not other people's affairs.

Even if I say that, that is a matter for the future.

From the feelings encountering with Gyurigyuri, that person doesn't want the world to be ruined.

Although I think that it's fine to abandon such a world, he's a good-natured person.

Well, it's not abandoning, but it can't be abandoned.

It's a hardship.

No matter how you fall, only misfortune will visit Gyurigyuri.

Among the two choices, even if either is chosen, it's hell.

In other words, Gyurigyuri has already been checkmated.

Die with his beloved woman, or betray the woman to save her.

Gyurigyuri has the intention of dying together at present.

But, I don't like that.

Therefore, I obstruct him.

You should do what you want to do.

I act with the reason of I don't like myself.

This feeling is my will that's not influenced by anyone without lie.

I'm sure that D wished for me to advance on my own will.

Then, I will do it.

When I'm thinking seriously, the thread is pulled.

It's here!

Kuo!?

T-This power, it's not equal to the ones before!?

It's the big-shot today.

However, it's not equal to me!

Pull.

The prey caught jumped greatly at a distance.

It was a Water Dragon.

Release!

Impossible!?

Something like catching a Water Dragon by fishing is impossible.

No, I only have caught Water Drakes so far.

I mean, the Water Dragon just now, don't it has the pride as the Dragon?

Why is it fished?

Ah, I was surprised.

I have released it unintentionally.

But, it might be better to not defeat the Dragons anymore.

I don't want to fight against Gyurigyuri if I defeat it unskillfully.

Or rather, really, what's with this sea?

I guess I should try examine it.

Well, the Skill Search of the Ruler authority.

The target skill is "Water Dragon", search start.

The Skill Search of the Ruler authority is a convenient function that can search for the whereabouts of the guy who has the targeted skill.

Because it accesses the system, there's no consumption of the MP or the divinity area.

Well, but it becomes impossible to use for a while after it's used once.

In addition, because the searched result is vague thing that shows "over there", the usability is not good.

Because I link the map function of "Wisdom" and the result, it's considerably easy to use.

And, the searched result, what's this?

Within the range of the sea that can be seen, there's a lot of Water Dragons.

It was seriously a Dragon paradise.

Nai wa.

Chapter 158: When I thought that it was a fishing village, it was a farm village

I walk on the beach looking for a fishing village.

Fishing?

Like I can fish in such a dangerous sea!

No, well.

What's with the sea where the Water Dragons can be fished?

Well, because the Water Dragon caught a while ago was a low rank Dragon with a low level, it's possible to win, but if I beat it badly, the Water Dragons seem to surge in great numbers.

I even avoid the Earth Dragon trio, so the large crowd of Water Dragons is not a joke.

This sea is more frightening than the labyrinth.

My belly is filled with the fished Water Drakes, so I withdraw the fishing and search for a fishing village now.

The village where there are men who fight against the Water Dragon.

Surely, there must be a wonderful old man.

Muha!

Wait for me, Nice Guy.

I'm coming to ogle at you!

Although it's good that I'm enthusiastic about it, there's nothing that looks like a village.

After all, I moved along the beach for a day, but it became dark without finding anything.

Hmm.

I don't want to sleep at the beach.

It smells of the sea.

There's the Water Dragon too.

Here, I think that I should return to the labyrinth after a long time.

Thus, I returned to the labyrinth after a long time with Transfer.

Umu.

There are no changes.

Although I understand it when returning like this, this labyrinth has a really comfortable air flowing inside.

Although the outside is slightly cold, here is neither hot nor cold.

Because there are no other monsters anymore, there's no sound.

Although the smell is slightly bloody, I'm not bothered by it.

Because there's no sunlight, I don't need to be bothered by the ultraviolet rays.

Because of the "Perception Area Expansion" skill which is the higher rank skill of "Visible Range Expansion", I'm bothered by excessive things like the ultraviolet rays when I go outside.

Because it can't be helped even if I mind it too much, I turned off the skill usually.

I slept well overnight in the comfortable space.

It's the morning.

Probably.

The only inconvenience in the labyrinth is that I don't know whether it's morning or night.

Well then, let's look for a fishing village continuing from yesterday.

I come to the place where I came yesterday with Transfer.

It's no use even if I walk along the beach like this, so I use the "Space Maneuver" a little to rise up to the sky, and look around with "Clairvoyance".

As far as I can see, only the sea and the mountain.

Oh, village discovered!

But, it's a little far from the sea.

That doesn't seem to be a fishing village.

Ships are not found either.

Rather, isn't it a farm village?

It looks like a part of the mountain is used to grow plants.

Um.

What about the men of the sea?

Even though I looked forward to it, what are you going to do with this discouraged spider heart?

Oh, well.

For the time being, let's aim at that village.

I arrive near the village while encountering a huge crab on the way.

As expected, because it's impossible to enter like this, I go around the mountain and observe the state in the village.

Hmm.

Humans live like this, huh?

If I think about it, this is the first time for me to see human living.

A slightly fresh feeling.

The building of the village is made of wood.

Although the style is like a log cabin, it's a raised-floor-style.

Is it the tsunami measures?

There's no store-like thing.

This has the atmosphere of a remote village.

The people living there are Caucasian.

Well, it's a race close to the Caucasian in the Earth.

Besides, they are a little tanned to say as Caucasian.

The color of the hair is generally light brown.

Although it's a fantasy world, there's no one who has the showy color like red or blue.

Because all of the recent knights wore helmets, I don't know that part.

Only by appraising, there's no one strong.

Even the man who thought to be the strongest man in the village is less than 100 in status.

He stayed alive with such weakness well.

Well, I'm even weaker before.

But, leaving aside the status is low, how about it when there are no decent skills?

If it's a human, there should be knowledge to some extent, so isn't it strange that skills are not trained?

I guess it's not strange to that extent.

Skills are not needed if it's only to live in a remote village normally.

Although necessary skills are acquired, is it good if at least not dying?

In addition, if they have the time to train the skills, then work.

When it's a poor village in the Earth, children are even made to work.

A hard life.

Hmm?

The villagers start to be restless.

Don't tell me that they noticed me?

It's strange.

"Tyrant" is turned off, and I should be difficult to be found because of "Stealth" and "Camouflage".

There's no one who's excellent in perception, so I shouldn't be found.

Well, although there's no way that I'm found, something might have happened.

It's troublesome if I'm found, so let's hide.

Incidentally, hunt monsters to fill my belly.

It's the night.

Everyone falls asleep.

What am I doing?

Stealing.

Fufufu.

I got the delicious things of this village.

Specifically, the fruits cultivated here.

As expected, the degree of difficulty to sneak into a private house and swipe the seasoning is high.

I sneak into the farm like this at midnight and hunt for fruits.

Crime?

I'm a monster after all.

I'm not concerned with human law.

{Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill [Snatch LV1]}

Yes.

The proof of the crime was carved here.

I'm sorry.

Ah.

What's this?

It becomes easier to steal things?

It's a skill with a strange effect.

It might be useful for a thief.

In the first place, I won't steal such things.

Eh?

The present situation?

It can't be helped because it's for sweet things.

I steal the fruits of the farm only a little so that it's not known, and I fled.

Villager [Somehow, I have a terrible chill]

Chapter 159: Sneak thief > Bandits

I'm moving at the side of the highway that extends from the village stealthily.

No, if I walk on the highway grandly, I will be found.

Prevent unnecessary troubles.

This is the adult's secret of success in life.

Then, don't be a sneak thief?

This and that are different.

And, this highway looks like it turns around the mountain and leads to the inland.

If I advance along this highway, I should see the next town.

If it's a big town to some extent, I can see the state and act violently.

Well, it's only seeing the state, and if I think that it's fine to act violently here.

At present, nobody passes the highway.

Well, if it's that remote farm village surrounded by the mountain and the sea, even the peddlers will not come here often.

Rather, isn't this the road for the villagers to go the town to deliver the crops, and to buy things?

There's no one who will go to that village specially.

I feel admired that the highway is not covered completely with grass.

I pass through the mountain zone and reach the plain.

Even if I say that it's a plain, there's quite a lot of trees, and it's like a half forest.

In this case, I can move while concealing my figure.

I advance without change.

The road joins other roads several times on the way, and the size of the

highway gradually grows.

At first, it was a small road that's like an animal trail, but there's a width now, and it becomes the road that the ground was hardened.

If I see properly, there's the trace of the wheel.

Is it the trace of a carriage or something passed?

Though it can't be limited that it's the horse that pulls it.

A carriage, huh?

After all, it's that.

The science is not develop to that extent.

I imagined it when the knights appeared though.

The life in the village was also considerably primitive.

Is this the fantasy world of the Middle Ages in Europe that's often the case?

This looks like D's hobby.

Well, although it's not that much, it seems to be better to think that science and technology are not developed in this world.

Because the world is remade once, it's obvious.

Ah, I discover the carriage in front.

Hmm?

Hmmm?

Somehow, it's busy?

That.

Bandits.

They are being attacked.

The people who look like the guards are fighting with the bandit-like people.

There are 4 guards, while there are 6 bandits.

Hmm.

If only by appraising them, either is almost the same strength, and in this case, the bandits are more advantageous with more people.

I mean, all of the bandits have the "Snatch" skill.

So, this was seriously a bandit skill.

Ah, one of the guards was defeated.

What should I do?

Intruding is troublesome.

Having said that, I don't have the reason to overlook.

Even if I kill the bandits, it's a waste to leave excellent things.

But, then, won't that means that I saved that carriage along the way?

How troublesome.

Why must I do such an act of kindness.

Besides, even if I save them, I'm a monster.

There's a possibility that blades will be pointed at me by the other party that I saved, right?

Well, in that case, I won't show any mercy, but what's with that even though I saved them.

Rather, I should kill the bandits after the people in that carriage are annihilated.

Isn't it a good idea?

Then, there's no survivor, and there's no eyewitness information of me.

There's no future trouble too. I'm happy, and the remaining is unhappy.

Isn't it exhilarating that I can take everything?

No, huh?

Haa.

It can't be helped.

Although I don't have the intention, I will save them.

I move quickly.

Because the bandits are concentrated in the combat with the guards.
they don't notice my existence.

It's convenient.

Probably, the slightly large man who's at the center is the bandits' leader.

Because the status is the highest, it's probably the leader.

I go around to his back, and pierce my sickle to the defenseless back.

The sickle pierces the body of the bandit disappointingly and skewers the heart.

Ah, the death is decided at this point in time because the Deadly Poison is certainly set.

I pull out my sickle, and the bandit that lost his support falls.

I swing my sickle sideways to the bandits on the left and right who can't understand the situation and are dumbfounded.

Split in two.

With this, it's half.

I fire "Soil Magic" through the head of one of the bandits.

It looks like my aptitude of the soil is also high.

The growth is better than the "Wind Magic" that was learned almost at the same period.

Remaining two people.

The man who tries to run away.

But, too bad.

Your body has already been restricted with threads.

I activate the Evil Eye to the two bandits who were not able to move.

All of the HP, MP and SP are absorbed, and the bandits die.

Cleaning completed.

With this, if I'm a Prince-sama or a Knight-sama, the girl inside the carriage will say [Are you hurt?], and I say something like [I happen to be present on the site being attacked by the bandits unexpectedly in the middle of my travel], and the flag is constructed.

Ah, no no.

Popular man is always this.

Ah.

Let's make escapism to this much.

I defeated the bandits.

I saved the carriage.

The guards' swords point at me.

Here and now.

Oh, well.

I understood it.

I knew it.

Rather, it might be better that they didn't attack me immediately.

It's not that they are scared of me to the extent that they can't attack me.

Surely they are doubtful that I saved them, and I'm sure that it's the conscience that attacking the monster suddenly is somehow.

Although I will say it once again, it's not that they are scared of me to the extent that they can't attack me.

I said no, then it's no.

Un?

If I see properly, the guard that got defeated first is still alive.

Ah, now that I have come this far, I will save you to the end.

I go near the person who's on the ground..

Even though I only move a little, the other guards back off exaggeratedly.

... It's a defeat if I mind it.

I activate "Treatment Magic".

Un.

With this, he won't die.

Not only the guards, but the lady who watched the outside state from the carriage timidly is also surprised.

If a monster saved you from the bandits and even apply "Treatment Magic", of course it's surprising.

Fuu.

There's no more business anymore.

As expected, recovering the bandits' corpses in this condition feels awkward, the spider will leave coolly.

And, the lady in the carriage gets off in a hurry.

The guards are saying something to stop her.

But, such thing doesn't matter.

My eyes were nailed on the person held in the lady's arm.

[Human Vampire LV1 Name SophiaNegishi KerenAkiko Status

HP:11/11(Green)(Details)

MP:35/35(Blue)(Details)

SP:12/12(Yellow)(Details)

:12/12(Red)(Details)

Average Offensive Ability: 9(Details)

Average Defensive Ability: 8(Details)

Average Magic Ability: 32(Details)

Average Resistance Ability: 33(Details)

Average Speed Ability: 8(Details)

Skill

[Vampire LV1] [Immortal Body LV1] [Automatic HP Recovery LV1]
[Magic Perception LV3] [Magic Manipulation LV3] [Night Vision LV1]
[Enhanced Five Senses LV1] [n%I=W]

Skill points: 75000

Title

[Vampire] [True Ancestor]

The baby who was held by the lady.

There's too many parts to be retorted.

Chapter 160: Vampire Princess

What's this person?

Because it's an important thing, I will say it one more time.

What's this person?

Um?

I don't know where to retort because there's too many parts to be retorted.

Yosh, I will retort in turns.

First of all, what's with that name?

Why there are two names?

No, well, the Sofia is probably the name in this world, and the Negishi Akiko is the name in the previous life.

Negishi Akiko, was there such a person?

She might be there. or maybe not.

She might be there.

Just not in my memory.

In the first place, I don't remember more than half of my classmates' face and name.

I mean, when the person who has a previous life is appraised, the name of the previous life is displayed.

Huh?

Then, what about my "no name"?

Is it a defeat if I think deeply?

Well, I understood that this baby is my classmate of the previous life.

She has the [n%I=W] skill too, so it's certain.

But, what's with the Vampire?

Moreover, the race displays both Human and Vampire.

What does this mean?

For the time being, I will appraise the Vampire race.

[Vampire: The night ruler who sucks the blood of others. A race that has high ability, but it also has a lot of weak points. Originally, it's mostly other races, and the prime field of the characteristic of the race is succeeded. In addition, the pure-blooded that's born as a Vampire is called the True Ancestor]

Ah.

Well, is it roughly the same as the vampire in the Earth?

Because D supervise it, it's probably the same.

Then, the next is the "Vampire" skill.

[Vampire: The special skill that Vampire possesses. The ability values rise by taking blood. In addition, the special effect is demonstrated according to the level. LV1: Blight Blood]

[Blight Blood: If blood is not taken, the person will be weakened]

It's a negative effect at the very beginning.

Vampire is inconvenient.

Un?

But, this child is not weakened, right?

Does it means that she drank blood?

Never.

The mother's milk is said to be made from blood, so isn't it a substitute of the blood?

How about the title?

[Vampire: Acquisition skill [Automatic HP Recovery LV1] [Night Vision LV1]: Acquisition condition: Acquisition of the [Vampire] skill: Effect: The Vampire is added in the race: Explanation: The title presented to those

who became a Vampire]

[True Ancestor: Acquisition skill [Immortal Body LV1] [Enhanced Five Senses LV1]: Acquisition condition: Inborn Vampire: Effect: Nullifies the Vampire's negative effects: Explanation: The title presented to those who are the Vampire ancestor]

Ah, the True Ancestor is amazing.

Getting rid of the weak points of the Vampire, it's a cheat.

That explains why she can remain calm while the sunlight shines down brightly.

The mystery of the Blight Blood a while ago was able to be solved with this.

Besides, it even comes with an rare skill called "Immortal Body".

[Immortal Body: All of the attribute resistances except the fire, light, and corrosion rise. In addition, you can survive with HP 1 only once a day no matter what kind of attack is received]

An outrageous resistance function is added.

It's a cheat.

What's this person?

In addition, what's with that enormous amount of skill points?

Isn't it impossible?

It wins the points that I accumulated steadily so far by a wide margin.

What is this?

It's a cheat.

What's this person?

I mean, no matter how I think, this is D's foolish act that the person born as a Vampire, right?

She said that she distributed the reincarnation privilege suitably.

As for this person, the "Vampire" skill was presented as the privilege.

Why did she have to give such a land mine skill?

Is she stupid?

She might be stupid.

When I stare quietly, the Vampire child also stared at me.

The spider that stares at the baby.

The guards who watch it breathlessly.

The lady who speaks to me about something.

Ah, Madam, because I don't understand the language, it's useless.

It's indeed a surreal spectacle.

I mean, judging from situation, this lady is the mother of the Vampire child, right?

Appraisal.

Hmm?

Did she step back at the moment I appraise her?

Oh, well.

Ah, her name is Seras Keren.

Un.

It's the same family name, so it looks like she is the mother of the Vampire child.

But, this person is a normal Human.

Although her status is slightly higher than normal people, her level is low and she don't have any combat skills, so she's a commoner.

However, no matter how I look at her, she's a noble because she hire guards, she is well dressed, and above all, she gets on a luxurious carriage.

A Vampire is born in the noble's house.

Uwa.

It only smells of troubles.

Fortunately, it looks like the fact that this child is a Vampire is not known yet, but it will be known sooner or later.

What will happen at that time?

Troublesome.

I don't want to be concerned with this.

Good friendship of former classmate?

There's no way that there's such a thing.

Like I will take care of a total stranger's that neither the face nor the name are remembered.

Thus, I run away.

I didn't see anything.

Ah, I will at least mark them just in case.

Then, farewell.

Although the lady Seras shouted something, I don't know.

If you want to stop me, master Japanese.

Then, I will think of it.

It's only think to the end.

Although I have achieved the first encounter with a person who's reincarnated accidentally, it's troublesome.

I should ignore the people who are reincarnated.

I don't have a friend either, and it's not the feeling of a comrade.

Rather, it's only a nuisance if the fellow feeling is held strangely because of that.

Un.

I will ignore if there's a person who's reincarnated.

Let's do so from now on.

S24: The Elro Great Labyrinth capture (1)

The place that can't be known where.

Huge space.

One woman was there.

The woman leaves only a part of the upper body, and most of her body blend into the space like disappearing.

It was a very pitiful appearance.

And, words are muttered mechanically from the mouth.

[Skill proficiency reached]

[Experience points has reached a certain degree]

[Skill proficiency reached]

.....

[It's painful]

I jump nimbly.

I confirm the surroundings in a hurry.

The faint lamp that lights.

The illuminated wall is the natural rock surface, and the ground also has the hardness that can be understand even from a sleeping bag.

The Elro Great Labyrinth Upper Layer.

I recall the place where I am and the situation.

That's right, we came to this Elro Great Labyrinth to cross the continent.

Today is the second day after we dive into the labyrinth.

Because now is midnight, the lookout was changed, and I was taking my sleep.

I wipe off the sweats.

What was the dream a while ago?

[Are you all right?]

Sensei looks into my face from the side.

The lookout is changed with one set of two people.

The present lookout is Sensei and Basgas-san.

It seems that she call out to me worrying after seeing that I had a nightmare and jumped.

[I'm all right. It's only because my dream was a little bad]

I laugh to deceive it.

It's actually the fact.

[That's a bad omen]

Basgas-san joins in to my words that I'm trying to elude lightly.

[Is it an omen?]

[Yeah. Do you know it? The story of the Labyrinth's Nightmare]

[No, I never heard of it]

The Basgas-san who usually has a loud voice, lowers his voice when the present state that the surroundings are sleeping.

It's like talking about ghost story, a gloomy atmosphere is brought.

[I heard it before. If I'm not mistaken, it was the word that indicate the Myth rank monster that appeared suddenly in the labyrinth more than ten years ago]

[You know it]

Myth rank monster.

It's said that those monsters are assumed to be impossible to deal by people with the Over S danger degree.

[The Nightmare is the living calamity of the Elro Great Labyrinth that's equal to the queen. To have a nightmare like this, it might be an omen of

the Nightmare's appearance, you know?]

[But, if I'm not mistaken, wasn't the monster subjugated?]

[It's said so to the people]

[To the people?]

[Ah. Generally, it's said that it slaughtered an army, and in the end, it died after receiving a direct hit of the great magic without leaving any trace, but I somehow can't believe it. That monster won't die so easy. I think that it's surely alive now somewhere and it's waiting for a prey to come]

[You say it as if you have seen the real thing]

[Yeah. To tell the truth, the first discoverer of the Nightmare is me]

Basgas-san puffed up with pride for some reason.

Well, if it's said as amazing, it is amazing.

[At that time, there's an incident about the abnormal generation of monsters, and I was the guide for the dispatched knight unit to investigate the cause and to cull the monsters. The cause was because the Nightmare drove out the surrounding monsters. And, we went into the Nightmare's base nonchalantly without knowing that. I still haven't forget about that time. When my eyes meet its eyes, I felt more dead than alive]

Did Basgas-san recall that time? Basgas-san trembled suddenly.

[You returned alive well]

[About that. The Nightmare has a strange behavior. If we don't attack it, it will overlook us. And, it even cure wounds]

[Huh?]

[Unbelievable, right? After that, the formed subjugation unit seems to incurred its anger and was annihilated. And after that, when it came out of the Elro Great Labyrinth, the fort is destroyed, it appears in the middle of the war and starts a massacre indiscriminately. It causes outrageous

major incidents. And yet, it also help people like a whim, it's a monster that's said that the actions can't be understood]

What's with that irregular monster.

Is that really a monster?

[Well, what can be certainly said about the Nightmare is that it's terribly strong. Lad, you look like you have confidence in your skill, but I won't say that it's bad. Change your thoughts before it's too late. I can somehow grasp self-conceit from Lad's fighting appearance. Although I won't say that having confidence in fight is bad, there's a top on the top.]

I startled.

Certainly, now that it's mentioned, it's so.

After I enter the Elro Great Labyrinth, I never had a hard fight.

Although the monsters that appeared are certainly troublesome monsters if it's seen from the world in general, in my case, they are all small fries that can't defeat me.

If it's said that there was self-conceit, I can only say there is.

[I'm sorry. I will be careful from now on]

[Ah. You don't have to be careful]

Even though I apologized obediently, such thing was said.

As expected, I'm irritated with this.

[Why?]

[Lad, you're misunderstanding it fundamentally. What I'm saying is to see everything. Not only in this labyrinth. You ignored my warning when you enter the labyrinth, and appraised the Water Dragon, right?]

It was known.

Sensei looks at me.

This is bad.

I heard from Sensei that when "Appraisal" is used on the other party,

the other party will feel unpleasant, and it's enough to be hostile with that alone.

In other words, the Water Dragon might have released its breath in anger because I appraised it at that time.

[Shun-kun, is that true?]

[Yes. I'm sorry]

Even if I deceive it here, it will only become more complicated.

I apologize obediently.

[It's not only the Lad's fault that the Water Dragon release its breath. The Water Dragons don't forgive the other party who invades their territory]

I'm relieved at Basgas-san's words.

Oh, it was not my fault.

[But, it doesn't change the fact that you didn't follow my warning and did a dangerous act. As a result, your comrades have experience danger. Fortunately, everyone was blown off into the cave, so it was good. However, a comrade might be left behind to fight against the Water Dragon in the sea if one step is wrong. What will you do if it becomes the situation?]

I had a feeling that I heard a sound that made my body became pale suddenly.

That's right, what if someone is left behind in that place.

If only Katia and Sensei who are left behind in front of the Water Dragon.

There's no means to survive.

And, there's no means for me who has been washed away to save them.

I don't know whether the "Kindness" skill can be used or not.

The probability that it can't be used seems to be higher.

[Do you understand? Lad, you don't have the thing called a little sense of danger. No matter what happens, it's all right for you. Such groundless confidence is transparent. I admit that Lad is strong among the Humans. I will say this on top of that. There's a top on the top. Even if it's not so, your comrades almost died just by one of your thoughtless action. Because of my line of work, I have seen a lot of people who died thoughtlessly like that. A good life that won't fall will fall just by a little carelessness and the loosening of the mind. Don't you think that there's no such ridiculous thing?]

I can't argue back.

I might have gotten conceited before I know it.

I might have too much confidence in my strength.

The lengthened nose was just broken.

By my thoughtless action, someone of my comrades is sacrificed.

I can't allow such a thing.

I slap my face with all my might to get fired up.

My HP decreased.

But, it's fine like this.

From now on, I won't be careless and self-conceited.

[Thank you for the advice]

I lower my head in the prostrating style.

Not only Basgas-san, but Sensei also seemed to be bewildered by this.

[Haan. I see. So, you will listen to an old man's nonsense seriously]

[No, thanks to that, I woke up. Certainly, it seemed that I have been naive so far. If this goes on, it will become an irreparable situation someday]

I mean, it has already become a considerably irreparable situation.

Even in such a situation, naivety still remains.

Of course I will also be said by Katia.

The recent me is slightly strange.

I just noticed it clearly.

Here is not the peaceful Japan.

I must be more conscious of it.

If I have the sense of Japan forever, I might lose something more.

I can't lose something any further.

[Hmm. You now have a face that was able to see to some extent]

[Thank you]

[And, this is a pure interest, but if Lad fights against the Water Dragon, can you win?]

I think a little to Basgas-san's question.

[I think that it's difficult]

Because it's no use even if I put on the airs, I say the honest force analysis.

[The physical offensive ability here falls remarkably if it's underwater. Having said that, the power of magic attack will be dropped by the Dragon species's peculiar magic obstruction skill. There's no way to win underwater]

[Then, if it's the land?]

[On the land, I will say that about 50%]

[I'm surprised]

Basgas-san mutters to the condition instinctively.

Sensei turns the doubtful eyes to me.

Huh?

Did I say something strange?

And, an unpleasant feeling runs on my body.

If I trace back the cause, Basgas-san grins broadly.

[I see, you're not necessarily bragging]

The one just now, "Appraisal"?

[Isn't it a breach of manners?]

[Don't be ridiculous. It's a part of the force analysis to get out of this labyrinth safely]

Isn't that "it's not what you say, but how you say it"?

This person obviously peeped my status because he was interested.

Then, I will return it.

I appraise Basgas-san.

I'm surprised at the appraisal result.

[Human LV66 Name Basgas

Status

HP:933/933(Green)(Details)

MP:829/829(Blue)(Details)

SP:949/949(Yellow)(Details)

: 901/931(Red)(Details)

Average Offensive Ability: 903(Details) Average Defensive Ability: 887(Details) Average Magic Ability: 821(Details)

Average Resistance Ability: 824(Details) Average Speed Ability: 902(Details)

Skill

[High-speed HP Recovery LV3] [MP Recovery Speed LV9] [MP Consumption Down LV9] [Magic Perception LV9] [Magic Manipulation LV8] [Magic Combat Act LV5] [Magic Granting LV4] [Offensive Magic Power LV4] [High-speed SP Recovery LV5] [Great SP Consumption Down LV5] [Great Enhanced Destruction LV4] [Great Enhanced Blunt LV4] [Enhanced Slashing LV3] [Enhanced Piercing LV1] [Great Enhanced Shock

LV2] [Enhanced Earth LV4] [Enhanced Dark LV1] [War God Spirit LV1]
[Vitality Granting LV10] [Ability Granting LV1] [Great Vitality Attack
LV1] [Earth Attack LV8] [Poison Synthesis LV10] [Medicine Synthesis
LV10] [Taijutsu Genius LV5] [Sword Talent LV2] [Cooperation LV10]
[Direction LV6] [Throw LV10] [Shoot LV10] [3D-Maneuver LV9]
[Appraisal LV3] [Concentration LV10] [Thought Acceleration LV2]
[Foresight LV2] [Parallel Will LV1] [Record LV10] [Accuracy LV10]
[Evasion LV10] [Great Probability Correction LV3] [Stealth LV10]
[Concealment LV7] [Silent LV10] [Odorless LV10] [Danger Perception
LV10] [Presence Perception LV10] [Heat Perception LV10] [Motion
Perception LV10] [Soil Magic LV10] [Earth Magic LV8] [Light Magic LV4]
[Shadow Magic LV10] [Dark Magic LV5] [Treatment Magic LV10] [Poison
Magic LV3] [Destruction Resistance LV9] [Blunt Resistance LV9] [Slash
Resistance LV9] [Pierce Resistance LV9] [Shock Resistance LV9] [Soil
Resistance LV7] [Dark Resistance LV7] [Paralysis Nullity] [Deadly Poison
Nullity] [Sleep Resistance LV8] [Great Acid Resistance LV5] [Great Faint
Resistance LV3] [Corrosion Resistance LV3] [Fear Resistance LV6] [Pain
Nullity] [Pain Alleviation LV3] [Night Vision LV10] [Clairvoyance LV3]
[Great Enhanced Five Senses LV7] [Perception Range Expansion LV10]
[Destiny LV1] [Magic Well LV9] [Heaven Motion LV1] [Abundant Sky LV1]
[Fortitude LV1] [Fortress LV1] [Mage LV9] [Amulet LV9] [Idaten LV1]

Skill points : 50

Title

[Assassin] [Monster Killer] [Guider] [Medicine Technique User] [Gross
Feeder] [Monster Slaughterer] [Rescuer] [Natural Calamity of Monster]]

What's with this old man!?

He's stronger than Hyrinth-san!?

[A high level "Appraisal" holder, huh? It doesn't seem to be an appraisal
stone]

[Do you have an appraisal stone?]

[Ah. It's an excellent level 8]

Such thing like a level 8 appraisal stone is a high-class item that's beyond the grasp of the commoner.

To have such a thing means that he's not a commoner.

The status and the appraisal stone, this person seems to be an outrageous person.

[I understood that Lad's status is high. If it's that status, the upper layer will be all right]

I receive an official guarantee from Basgas-san.

[That's if you never meet with the Remnants of the Nightmare]

However, I have an indescribable uneasiness when Basgas-san muttered the words at the end.

Chapter 161: Town

A little while after I saved the Vampire child and the mother.

I arrived at a big town on that day.

I mean, when thinking about the distance, it seems to be the town where the parent and child live.

Although the castle is not built as expected, there's a huge mansion enshrined at the center of the town.

I wonder if that mansion is the Vampire child's house.

Something like born with cheats and the family is rich.

I'm envious.

Well, it can't be helped even if I ask for the moon.

Because I can't enter the town like this, I see the state using "Clairvoyance" in the forest nearby.

It's big that it can't be compared with the recent farm village.

The population is around 30000 people.

This is the first time for me after coming to this world to see a proper town.

A lot of people.

Several days can be spent just to look at them.

But, well, let's search for the target first.

I look around the town briefly.

Oh, fruit store discovered.

No no.

I'm searching for a different thing now.

A-A confectionery!?

Oh, great!

So, even this world has proper confections.

I want to eat it.

No no.

I'm searching for a different thing now.

I search for the target while looking aside.

Found it.

Soldier post.

If it's a town with such a size, there should be soldiers for vigilance.

The problem is how many is the number of soldiers, and how strong are they.

There are nine soldier post in total.

One at each end of the east, west, south and north, and there's big one that seems to be the headquarters at the center.

The remaining four are at the midway point of the four directions' center.

Hmm.

The number is around 40 people excluding the center.

The center is around 100 people.

When I include those who are not there because of patrolling, it's around 500 people in all.

Is it a lot, or a little?

Although I don't know that part, in my opinion, they are not delicious.

The soldiers train, patrol, do document works, and various things.

When I see their training results like this, they don't look so strong, but I can't say anything about them unless I appraise them.

It would be good if "Clairvoyance" can be used with Appraisal.

And, there are armed people other than the soldiers here and there.

They look like the adventurers at a glance.

And, such people are mostly in the same building.

It's the building that's big next to the the mansion at the center of the town.

Is this the adventurer guild that's essential in the fantasy world?

Certainly not.

No matter how I look at it, it's not a template organization to that extent.

No, right?

But, when I look into the building where the adventurers enter, half of the first floor is a bar, and the remaining half is like the counter.

It's the atmosphere like the town hall.

The adventurers line up there, and discuss about something.

There's a big board where innumerable papers are put up in the wall.

The second floor and the third floor are like the working place of the company.

Ah.

Un.

This is the adventurer guild.

Seriously.

The adventurer guild really exists.

This world is really a fantasy.

It's that.

The adventurers accept the request, and fight against the monsters, right?

At first, they start from the medical plants harvesting, exterminate the goblins that appeared in village A, and eventually, they will fight against

strong monsters.

No, well, I don't know whether there's a goblin or not in this world.

It seems to exist.

After all, it's D's supervision.

And so, when they became famous adventurers, they can go for a Drake extermination.

Oh, isn't that the legendary Drake Killer adventurer!

Like that.

Ah, that's good.

But, too bad.

I'm at the extermination side.

I wonder will a extermination quest be generated if I become famous.

Or, it might have already generated.

I slaughtered the knights in the labyrinth, and destroyed the fort at the entrance of the labyrinth.

Un.

It's not strange even if a subjugation request is listed.

Huh?

Isn't that convenient?

That means that the adventurers who have excellent skills will come to defeat me, right?

If it's the guys who want to kill me, it's fine even if I attack them back.

I as the bait to lure the adventurers easily.

Isn't it a good idea?

Then, shouldn't I settle down in a place somewhere?

Umumu.

Construct My Home in a place that stands out.

Attack the adventurers there.

It might be good.

I mean, isn't it fine here?

The town is near.

There are adventurers.

There are also soldiers.

Incidentally, because the Vampire child is probably there, I can do the follow-ups when something happened.

Ah.

After all, I'm concerned about the Vampire child, huh?

Hmm.

However, I hate troublesome things.

Although I hate it, abandoning her when I'm near when something happened is also.

Hmm.

Oh, well.

That time is that time.

First of all, I will make My Home here.

I will go with the course to change my residence when I found a better location while watching the state for a while.

Ah, I wonder if I can secure food around here.

Because there's a lot of people living in there, doesn't that means that there's not much monsters around here?

That means there's no food.

Ah.

I guess I have no choice but to go to a suitable place, and catch it.

Although the insufficient things or the future things are uncertain variously, let nature take its course.

Well then, let's make the home.

Chapter 162: Dear Sir or Madam, I moved

My Home completed!

The My Home this time is the desire product that wrapped up the whole forest.

I covered all the forest of around 100 meters in diameter with threads, and remodeled it into My Home.

If it's seen from a distance, it might look like a huge white cocoon.

Although this was made in one evening, how's the reaction of the people in the town?

As expected, if I make a nest of this scale, it should stand out.

I see the state with "Clairvoyance".

Hmm?

Hmmm?

Hmm.

I don't understand.

They haven't noticed yet?

But, it will be noticed soon, so standby until then.

Fuu.

Because I made such a large-scale nest after a long time, my SP has decreased considerably.

I take out the food stored in the Space Storage and eat.

Yummy.

I think that I should make here as the base, and the one in the Elro Great Labyrinth as a disposal.

Because it can still be used there, it's like a villa rather than disposal.

If anything happens, I will escape there.

Scary people will chase me, so it's better to make many bases.

For the time being, I will watch the state of the town while spending my time leisurely.

No one comes.

Why?

I understand that there's a slight uproar in the town.

The hurried figure of the soldiers and the adventurers are seen.

But, although they are hurrying, it's not the atmosphere that they will sortie.

It looks like they are trying to enhance the monitoring system to wait-and-see.

Why?

If such a dangerous monster settles down close to the town, it's obvious to think that it must be killed immediately, right?

Why are they doing things slowly?

Did they become a peace-loving idiot?

Ah, or if it's not that, did the yesterday's mother of the Vampire child say something strange?

Was it lady Seras?

That person and the Vampire child arrived at the town around the yesterday evening.

And, they entered the biggest mansion as expected.

The servants lowered their head, so it seems to be the residents of that mansion after all.

That means she's the wife of the powerful man in this town.

Wife of a powerful man, high influential voice, saved by the impulse yesterday, I'm a spider, a cobweb appears obviously.

Ah, ha.

It's a association game.

I can somehow see the outcome.

She spoke eagerly when I leave yesterday, so there's a possibility that she said something to her husband to persuade him so that I won't be subjugated.

It seems possible.

No.

It's still not decided that it will be like that.

I'm sure that now is just at the wait-and-see stage.

It's the one called the preparation period.

If I wait a little longer, I'm sure that the soldiers or the adventurers will come one after another.

If that happens, Welcome.

I will be exhilarated with the experience points.

It will happen, right?

Three days passed.

As usual, there's no movement in the town.

Why?

The number of soldiers increased in the nearest station to my nest, and the adventurers also come to see the state sometimes.

But, that's all.

The soldiers don't take any further actions than watching, and the adventurers also come close to some extent and withdraw.

Why they have to withdraw there!?

Because it can't be helped, I attacked the bandits nearby and annihilated them.

Because there are bandits who attack wives and children here, it looks

like the public order is not so good.

There are some a little distant from the town.

I look for such bandits with Detection, and raid the hideout.

They were delicious.

In experience points and my belly.

However, the taste was bad.

They are smelly.

Although the guy who has the "Odorless" skill was still better, the taste is still bad.

Although the knights who I ate before should have been delicious, it seems that the human taste changes considerably according to the individual.

Well, if it's me who got used to eating poison, I can endure the smell to some extent.

While I defeated the bandits, levels rose, and my skill points became 5000.

With this, I can acquire a broken skill again!

Even though I get worked up, the necessary skill points increased for some reason.

It's strange.

Even though the "Charity" skill should be acquired by 5000 points, the number increased to 6000 points before I know it.

Was it my mistake?

By the way, the other broken skills don't seem to be within my reach.

"Lust" and "Chastity" are 10000 points.

"Wrath" is 15000, "Greed" is 20000, and "Kindness" is 11000.

The funny ones are "Envy" at 50000, and "Humility" at 100000.

Although it's not as much as "Immortality", it doesn't have the intention to let me acquire it.

Ah, I can acquire a part if I have the Vampire child's skill points.

Well, as expected, it's tiresome to save to that extent.

Therefore, I acquired the "Demon King" skill instead because it can't be helped.

[Demon King: Every status and every kind of resistance rise]

With this, I'm joining the Demon King.

Yay.

Well, even if I have this, it's only a skill, so it has no meaning.

It's meaningless if the Demon King don't have the Demon King title.

The skill is only the slightly high ability strengthening skill.

It looks like there are guys who have this skill here and there other than the genuine Demon King.

By the way, the status rose by only 100 each.

Strange.

No, it's probably because my base status is too high. Normally, it should be a considerably amazing skill to increase the all of the status by 100.

Besides, the resistances also rise.

If it's the normal, it's a cheat skill.

The "Hero" skill that pairs up with it, might have the same effect.

From the humans' status that I have seen so far, the humans seem to be somehow weak.

The highest one that I have seen so far is the middle-aged magician who was together with the knights, but only the magic status is in 4-digits.

I have never seen a guy who have 4-digits in the status other than him.

When all status +100 comes there, of course it will change dramatically.

Among the weak humans, that alone is enough to be outstanding.

Moreover, if the skill level is raised, the status will grow more.

But, it's only to that extent.

The effect that I think to be strange becomes an outrageous effect judging from the humans.

It looks like I have become an outrageous monster before I notice it.

Chapter 163: Worship me, praise me

Why did it become like this?

People praying in front of my home are reflected in my eyes.

There are also people who put an offering among them.

A lot of them are sweets.

Somehow, I'm worshiped.

It looks like I'm treated as a Land God.

Why did it become like this?

First of all, the bandit hunting was not good.

Although I have hunted most of the bandits in this vicinity, I met the adventurers at that time accidentally.

I think that they took the request of the bandit extermination.

The fact that I'm doing bandit hunting have already been seen clearly.

Thanks to that, I think that the rumor of the spider monster over there defeats the bandits has spread among the adventurers.

I have a thin thread in the town secretly.

Although this thread is thin to the extent that it can't be seen, it's strong and hard to be cut.

I pick up the sound of the town with this thread like a string telephone.

I started to think that if I listen to a lot of conversations, I might understand the language in this world.

Well, I still can't understand it at all though.

And, there was a word that's used in the conversation excessively and frequently transmitted from the thread.

It's the one that's mainly said by the adventurers and the soldiers while looking at here.

Perhaps, I think that the word indicates me.

When I hear it, somehow, after my bandit hunting was witnessed, a strange respect or rather, it looks like they started to hold a feeling like belief.

I felt that at this point in time was bad.

In addition, in the form of delivering the final blow, a certain adventurer party visited the town.

When I thought that they look familiar, it was the people who I saved when they were attacked by the snake in the labyrinth.

They heard that there's a huge cobweb near the town, and they came to me.

Although my appearance should have changed to some extent after evolving, it looks like the adventurers recognized me somehow.

After they said words like gratitude for a while, they gave me the Kurikuta fruit again that I swiped at that time.

Of course I accept it with pleasure.

It looks like the rumor spread in the town.

The adventurers sometimes come to feed me with sweet foods while I wonder if it's a test of courage.

Of course I accept it with pleasure.

The decisive one was I treated a child.

It seemed that the adventurers spread that I can use "Treatment Magic", and a mother who held an ill child came to me.

The mother who cries and implores.

Although I ignored her for a while, she keeps crying aloud the words of nuance endlessly, and I was fed up with it and I gave in.

When I appraise the child, the child was undermined by a considerably severe disease.

It's a disease that can't be cured if it's only treated normally, In this fantasy world, of course there's no technology to cure a cancer.

The child's disease was a liver cancer.

Can a child have liver cancer?

Although I thought about that at first, I somehow guess it when I look at the child's status.

There was the Gross Feeder in the title.

They might be poor.

They might be troubled by the cost of their food, so they ate various things like poison.

Although the digestive organ is protected by the effect of the title, I think that the liver was not able to endure the accumulated poison.

The mother was also the same, her whole body is considerably worn-out.

Although there was no obligation to cure them, I cured both of them because I was free.

Because it can't be cured just by applying "Treatment Magic" normally, it's a considerably forcible method.

I made them sleep, hollow out the organs, and regenerate new organs with "Treatment Magic".

It's a method that the medical people of the Earth seem to faint if it's seen.

As expected of the fantasy world.

However, I did it with light feelings, and I regretted later.

A lot of wounded people and sick people came to me for treatment purpose from the next day.

I treated everyone because it has already come this far.

It's strange.

It's the exact opposite of the original plan.

As a result, I'm extremely worshiped.

But, this is quite good.

The offerings are all my favorite foods.

The sweet paradise that I saw in the dream was realized here.

Ah, happiness.

Judging from me, treating is my odd job.

Although I have a hard time with the serious illness people at first, it's not like I will lose something if I failed.

Although sweet offerings might stop, because I didn't assume such a thing in the first place, it will only return to the origin.

Well, because I succeeded in all of it, now I'm on a Land God boom.

Besides, I have a benefit properly.

Although it was the charity that I began little by little, when I continued it, I acquired titles.

[Rescuer] [Medicine Technique User] [Saint] [Savior] [Guardian].

Somehow I acquired 5 titles.

[Rescuer: Acquisition skill [Treatment Magic LV1] [Light Magic LV1]: Acquisition condition: Acquire a certain number of purgation: Effect: The effect of treatment rises: Explanation: The title presented to those who bring help]

[Medicine Technique User: Acquisition skill [Medicine Synthesis LV1] [Treatment Magic LV1]: Acquisition condition: Use a certain amount of medicine: Effect: Enhance the effect of the medicine: Explanation: The title presented to those who use medicine]

[Saint: Acquisition skill [Miracle Magic LV1] [Holy Light Magic LV1]: Acquisition condition: Acquire a certain number of purgation: Effect: The effect of treatment rises greatly: Explanation: The title presented to those who bring much help]

[Savior: Acquisition skill [Charity] [Hero LV1]: Acquisition condition: Acquire a certain number of purgation: Effect: The elementary

attainments of light attribute rise greatly: Explanation: The title presented to those who bring help widely]

[Guardian: Acquisition skill [Impregnable LV1] [Shield Talent LV1]: Acquisition condition: Protect many people: Effect: Each ability of defense and resistance rise: Explanation: The title presented to those who are a guardian]

Whatever I say, the Savior title is amazing.

Why is the broken skill in there?

Moreover, the Hero.

I'm a Demon King and a Hero.

It's laughable.

The [Ruler of Charity] came as an extra naturally.

With this, it's 6 titles.

Laughter can't stop anymore.

[Charity: n% power capable of reaching the Gods. Gives the effect equal to the Super-speed HP Recovery LV1 to everything that's recognized to be the ally around yourself. In addition, the W system is surpassed and the the right to interfere with the MA area is obtained]

[Ruler of Charity: Acquisition skill [Miracle Magic LV10] [Presentation]: Acquisition condition: Acquisition of [Charity]: Effect: Every ability of MP, magic and resistance rise. A+ correction whenever Ruler-type skill proficiency gained. The Ruler class privilege is acquired: Explanation: The title presented to those who rule charity]

Ridiculous!

The "Miracle Magic" reached max level right away.

Although this is the higher rank of "Treatment Magic", it's an outrageous recovery magic that's one step before the dead resurrection.

I mean, the effect of "Charity" is also amazing.

Although it's pointless because I'm a loner, if the commander of the

army has this, the immortal army can be created easily.

I mean, I'm glad that I didn't use my points for this skill.

Oh.

Compassion is not for other people's benefit.

Chapter 164: The picky savior

A lot of titles.

Well, that's because I have treated a number of people to that extent.

Somehow, not only the residents in the town anymore, but it looks like people from the town in the vicinity come over after hearing the rumor of me.

But, when it become like this, should I say as expected or rather, there's even a nasty guy among them.

The guy who tells to treat him in an arrogant manner.

Ah, I don't understand the language yet.

However, I somehow understand what they want to say by the atmosphere.

Of course I don't give any treatments to the guy who has arrogant attitude.

Who will treat such an irritating guy willingly.

A treatment shop started here before I know it, and it's not like I'm treating because I like it.

The title can't be acquired anymore too, so to be frank, there's no benefit for me.

Although I have the Savior title, I'm a worldly-minded person.

If it's a guy who pays respect to me properly, well, it's fine to associate.

Because I don't have the experience of being pampered in my previous life, I don't feel bad.

Fufufu.

Praise me more and more.

But, the guy who come in contact with me equally is no thank you.

Do you understand it?

A massacre is easy depending on my feelings, you know?

Why can you talk with an arrogant attitude?

Are you an idiot?

Well, when there it's like that, I will either withdraw into my home quickly, or go to another place with Transfer.

I don't want to be concerned with them.

My anger gauge seems to accumulated just by being concerned.

I want to kill them quickly already.

But, it's hard to abandon this respect and worship state now.

Thus, this tolerant me will ignore it.

I'm very gentle.

Despite that, there's a very persistent guy among them.

The middle-aged man who still comes over incorrigibly and speaks to me arrogantly even though I continued ignoring him for a week.

To be honest, it's annoying.

Most of the guys who I ignored seem to be looked with cold eyes for some reason in the town, and on the next day, their attitude changed when they come again, but I'm troubled because there's also such a persistent guy.

Such a guy is only a powerful man or a very rich person.

While it's a great annoyance to the people in the surroundings, no one can complain.

If they say it, they don't know what will happen.

Even if they have power, money, and even violence, it's something that's insufficient judging from me.

Power?

That only has an effect on humans.

I'm a spider after all.

Money?

Is it edible?

I don't need it if it's not edible.

Violence?

Do you think that you can defeat me?

If there's not at least 100 humans of the Drake class, you can't defeat me, you know?

Today also, I ignore the raving middle-aged man, and evacuate in the home.

With the human's power, no matter how much effort you put, my present home can't be destroyed.

But, fire is not good.

If he's too persistent, he might really do it.

It will be an real nuisance to the people in the surroundings.

As long as such thing is there, I will withdraw immediately.

If there's a person who really looks forward to the treatment, treatment won't be received because of that middle-aged man.

Well, it's not something concern of me though.

The one who's to blame is not me, but the guy who irritates me.

Because I cure free of charge, I should be allowed to be this selfish.

I confirm the middle-aged man's state afterwards with "Clairvoyance".

He stamp his foot on the ground with a flushed face, and shout at his attendants to vent his anger.

Wow.

What a disgraceful adult.

Do you not understand the cold glance of the surrounding people?

Ah, no no.

I don't want to become such an adult.

I mean, can I be said as a child now?

Although I think that not even two years have passed since birth, the content is pretty much a former high school student.

I mean, how much age is an adult for a spider monster?

I don't know.

In the first place, I don't even know whether there's a life span or not.

I have the "Immortality".

I drive out the middle-aged man from my head with such feelings.

Although it's good if it's a dandy middle-aged man, I'm not interested in a dirty plump greasy middle aged-man.

Night.

Several people steal up soundlessly.

Are they trained considerably? There's neither sound nor smell.

Well, but still, they can't escape from my Detection.

They are black from head to foot.

Although it's slightly different, it has a close resemblance of a ninja.

The ninja group enters my home quickly.

They use a tool to move the thread out of the way, made a gap and entered there.

How stupid.

If such thing is done, even if you do stealth operation specially until here, the master will know the abnormality when the thread is touched.

Although these guys might be excellent, it might be their first fight with a spider.

Fight.

Yes, the ninjas intend to fight.

With this me.

Is it the middle-aged man's assassins?

The scheme to make me hear him out by beating me up?

Or, capture me and train me?

Well, it doesn't matter.

Originally, I'm not so kind like a Savior.

If they have such intention, I won't show mercy.

The ninjas who advance carefully in my home.

Eight people in total.

They don't notice my figure here.

Although I can kill them in a surprise attack quickly, I will wait for the other side to attack first.

Like that, I can insist that it's legitimate self-defense.

Thus, I show my figure magnificently.

While activating the "Tyrant" skill that's turned off usually.

Oh.

They are scared.

Hmm?

The leader-like man start to talk.

But, I don't understand the language.

I incline my neck to the side.

Although I don't know how the action was transmitted to the other party, the ninjas prepare to attack.

Four people come here.

The remaining four are preparing magic.

Oh, four people constructing one magic.

Union magic?

Was there such a way to activate magic?

It looks similar to the way that I usually use the "Parallel Will" to activate "Abyss Magic".

Well, I won't let you shoot such a thing in my house.

The four people who are preparing the magic are pierced by the spear of the soil.

Although I was tormented badly by Alaba, in case of the opponent who can use the magic of the soil group, you must think that the ground is a lethal weapon and act.

If you stop there to prepare magic, that's an easy target.

Eh?

The remaining four people who came here?

Such people have already suicide because they charge forward to the invisible Severing Thread that I spread in front of me.

Ninja shall die. (TL note: Ninja Slayer reference. The original is Ninja shall perish) No mercy.

Just kidding.

Chapter 165: It's a curse

Finish killing the ninjas, and now is the custom chewing.

This is a different taste from both the knights and the bandits.

Does a human's taste change depending on the job?

Perhaps, isn't it delicious when it's a patissier?

Well, let's leave the stupid delusion.

I must have him pay for this.

Which fool dispatched the ninjas?

It's that middle-aged man in all probability.

I wait and see the middle-aged man who stays in the town with "Clairvoyance".

Even though it's at such a midnight, the light in the room is still turned on, and he's walking around restlessly.

Did the attendant can't be indifferent? The attendant said something, and was shouted back.

Ah, if you let out such a loud voice in the middle of the night, it's a neighborhood nuisance.

However, he's obviously behaving suspiciously, so he's definitely the criminal.

He's the criminal, right?

I'm neither a great detective nor a good person.

There's also the pent-up anger so far, so even if he's no the criminal by any chance, isn't it fine?

At that time, I can just find the real criminal, and kill the person.

I manipulate an invisible thread spread in the town.

Because it's thin to the extent that it's invisible, it can enter the room easily from the gap of the window.

I wrap it around the foot of the middle-aged man gently so that it's not noticed.

Then, "Deadly Poison Attack" activate.

Normally, it's the poison attack that shows its best effect by invading into the body, but contact still has damage slightly.

The middle-aged man's status is same as the commoner, or rather it's slightly lower than that, so if it's my very powerful "Deadly Poison Attack", even the contact damage is enough.

The middle-aged man falls suddenly.

Without being defensive, a feeling like thud.

Ah, from the back of the head.

It seems painful.

Well, he will no longer feel something like pain though.

The attendant who runs up to the middle-aged man in a hurry.

The middle-aged man's body is shook desperately to wake him up.

Unfortunately, that person won't wake up anymore.

When the attendant is upset, I recover the thread that wrap around the leg.

Fufufu.

I can't help but to say that it's a perfect assassination.

I'm sure that not many people can find out that this is an assassination.

Besides, no one will think that I'm the one who did it.

It's certainly perfect.

Perfect crime completed.

It's beautiful even if I do say so myself.

Well then, the nuisance has disappeared, so let's sleep.

Because I have the "Abnormal Condition Nullity" that has the effect of

Sleep Nullity, I don't need to take a sleep, but it's the problem of the feeling.

It's a happiness to sleep comfortably

Eat and sleep.

After all, a healthy mind dwells in a healthy life.

Well then, good night.

Good morning.

Umu.

Because I finished a job last night, a fresh awakening.

It seems that good things will happen today.

What happened after the middle-aged man died?

I look at the mansion in the town that the middle-aged man made as a base.

That middle-aged man used one room of the Vampire child's house in the center of the town.

Although that means he has the power to that extent, if he dies, power doesn't have a meaning.

Money, honor, and power will be lost if a person dies.

The state in the mansion looks busy.

The man who seems to be the Vampire child's father give instructions to the servants while having a tired look.

Perhaps, did this continue the whole time?

Well, a mysterious and unnatural death case happened in his mansion after all.

He woke up in the middle of the night and move around when he was on the verge of sleeping all the time.

I appreciate your efforts.

I mean, there are people who have a pale face other than the town chief who have a tired look.

It's that middle-aged man's attendants.

A splendid pale face that seems to die at any moment.

Incredible.

Human's face can become pale to that extent.

It's my first time to see such a human's face become pale like manga.

Generally, the people who confronted me become pale, but it was not to this extent.

The master dies suddenly, and is he doubted as the criminal?

It's wrong.

If it's the attendant who was in that place yesterday, it can't be helped to doubt him, but the others are not in the room, so I don't know why everyone becomes pale.

Do they think that the next one to die is themselves?

Although that seems possible, because nothing happened even one night passed, it seems to calm down soon.

Whenever the town chief talks to them, they say something while feeling scared.

Really, what have happened?

If it's merely the master died, there's no way they will become so pale.

I'm interested.

But, because I don't know the language, I don't know the details.

Mun.

It's inconvenient when I don't understand the language.

It would be better if D made a language translation function.

It's tough that what's translated is only the system.

Well, if the system is even in the language of this world, I will be checkmated, so I'm thankful there.

Although it seems that I will come to understand it someday if I make wiretapping the town as a daily routine, I don't know when is that someday.

Now I only understand a few words.

It's mainly the name of the sweets and fruits though.

With this condition, it seems to at least take years.

Ah, I wonder one year of this world is equal to how many days in Earth.

I don't even know that.

Hmm.

Can I learn language quickly?

It would be good if there's such a skill.

There's no such skill.

When thinking about such thing, the voice of heaven is heard suddenly.

[Individual, Zana Horowa has unified with individual, Queen Taratect]

What?

S25: The Elro Great Labyrinth capture (2)

The fifth day after entering the labyrinth.

We have moved half of the labyrinth.

Because it's only a small number of people and everyone's status are high, we took the shortest route at a considerably absurd pace.

Although I was worried that we will be ambushed by the empire soldiers on the way in the labyrinth, I'm told that it was impossible by Basgas-san.

The empire is evading the labyrinth, and above all, ambush in the labyrinth is inefficient and the danger is great too.

In the complex labyrinth like a maze, something like ambush can never be done because they might not know which route to pass.

That's why, only monsters can be said as an enemy in the labyrinth.

The monsters also haven't become a big wonder at present.

Although there are many kinds of monster that has poison in the Elro Great Labyrinth Upper Layer, most of our member can use "Treatment Magic".

Because many monsters have low status and even if we received poison, it can be recovered immediately. In the first place, receiving attack itself is few.

Hyrinth-san who boast of his impregnable defense as the shield at the front, and Sensei who has high magic ability at the back.

Furthermore, Katia and I who can be both a vanguard and a rearguard, Basgas-san sees the situation and move.

Although it's an impromptu team, it can be said that it turned out well.

Except one person.

[Stop for a moment. Let's take a break once soon]

Everyone who stops to my call.

Basgas-san confirms the safety in the surroundings quickly, and open the luggage to be able to take a break.

Among everyone who begins to relax, only one person, Anna who sits down while panting.

[I am sorry]

She whisper it to me with the voice that seems to vanish.

I shake my head silently, and tapped Anna's shoulder gently.

Anna is an excellent magician.

But, among the members gathered here, she looks inferior no matter what.

In addition, because her status is inclined to magic, her physical strength is low by all means.

If we don't take a break frequently like this, with Anna's stamina, she can't match our movement speed.

Because Sensei is also a slow-growing Elf, her physical status is low, but her body is strengthened by the excessive magic.

Although she has a young child appearance, she can do well in close combat.

I wonder whether this is the difference between the pure Elf and the Half Elf or Sensei is special.

Although I think that it's probably the latter, an obvious difference is shown to Anna, and she has been wreck physically and mentally.

Originally, she was cornered by the strong pressure that she's holding back everyone, and it seems to become a burden mentally.

After all, it might be a mistake to bring her along.

But, even if I leave her like that, as expected, it doesn't change that it's an anxious situation.

Either way, I think that it was not the right choice.

Then, I who acknowledged to take Anna along must watch her with responsibility.

Does everyone understands it? Nothing is said to me.

Although Basgas-san don't know the circumstances, he's a professional who guides anyone.

Even if the client's pace is slow, he won't complain.

However, only Katia seems to have some dissatisfaction.

I should talk to her indirectly later.

[Well then, now that we have reached half of the labyrinth, let's decide the route after this]

Basgas-san talks to me.

And, I decide to leave Anna for a moment.

[There are several routes after this. The dangerous shortest course, the relatively safe detour course, and the course that dangers are not known. Although it's roughly like this, which will you choose?]

[Well, the dangerous shortest route, how dangerous is it?]

[There are two kinds of paths in the Elro Great Labyrinth. The normal narrow passage like here, and the other one is called as the large passage]

Then, the word ended once, and a drink is presented to me.

I receive it gratefully.

[About the large passage, it's literally a wider passage than the normal narrow passage where we are now. Rather than a passage, it's already like a hall. And, it continues endlessly. Although I say that passing through the large passage is the shortest route, the large passage has strong monsters that can't be compared with the monsters in the normal narrow passage. It's a danger zone where there's a lot of C class monsters and sometimes even the A class monsters]

A class.

It's the threat at the level that the army is dispatched.

Generally, it's said that the limit of the monster that can be defeated by a small party is a B class monster.

Human is inferior in status compared with the monster.

In order to oppose it, skills are polished, form a group, rack the brains and cooperate.

Like that, victory can be gained against the monster that's superior in status.

But, that can only be done up to the B class.

The A class monster makes a clear distinction with the monsters before.

First of all, it has high status, and it even becomes excellent in skills.

It's equaled in the skill that's the human advantage.

Among them, there are also individuals that have the special skill peculiar to the monsters, and such species is generally troublesome.

The representative example of the A class is the high rank Drake.

Although the Light Drake enslaved by me is barely at this rank, that guy has become strong to approach me who's the master.

If this continues, I might be surpassed.

[Then, how much is the difference in days between the safe detour course and the shortest course?]

[Well, when thinking about the pace so far, it's four days]

It's unexpectedly a lot.

It seems to be a considerable detour.

[How about the last course?]

[Ah, There]

Basgas-san hesitates to say for some reason.

When I'm waiting for the continuation, he scratched his head and opened his mouth.

[To be frank, it's the course that I don't want to go]

[That's too frank. Is there a reason?]

[It's the Nightmare]

[What?]

[That place is the area where the Nightmare made as its territory in the old days. That's why, guides don't want to approach the course there. Especially me who meet it directly. If possible, it's my real intention that I don't want to approach it]

The Nightmare.

The Myth rank monster that was mentioned the other day.

But, it shouldn't be there anymore, right?

[By the way, is that course fast?]

[It's a little slower than the shortest route. The shortest route should be slightly faster. The difference should be around one day]

The dangerous shortest course, the safe but a considerable detour course, and the unknown course.

[The Nightmare is not there anymore, right?]

[Ah, the main body of the Nightmare is not there]

[Main body?]

I inclined my neck to the side to Basgas-san's strange words.

As if there's something that's not the Nightmare.

[We call it as the Remnants of the Nightmare]

[The Remnants of the Nightmare?]

[Ah. It's the monsters that have the appearance similar to the Nightmare. Although they are scattered in a wide range in the upper layer now, a lot of them inhabit in that course]

[Is the monster strong?]

[It's strong and troublesome]

A monster that make Basgas-san said that it's strong and troublesome.

If possible, I don't want to encounter it.

[However, they also have the same behavior as the Nightmare. As long as we don't harm them, they won't attack us]

[What is that?]

An amazed voice came out.

Is it okay to call such a monster that has a strange behavior as a monster?

Monster should have an image of attacking without questioning.

[However, it spread invisible threads all over the place, and it will attack if the thread is cut]

[Thread?]

[Ah. Now that you mention it, I have said about it. The Nightmare is a spider monster. The Remnants of the Nightmare are also the same]

Spider, huh?

[The invisible thread that has powerful viscosity that when you are caught in it, you can't escape from it easily, and toughness. Even though that much is troublesome already, it's an absurd monster that the main body is also strong. Although there's a common sense of burning the cobweb when it's found in the old days, after the Remnants of the Nightmare appeared, it changed into 'when the cobweb is found, run away immediately'. It's the most nasty monster in the upper layer]

That's a terribly troublesome monster.

While using the guard called the thread, the main body is also strong.

As if it's a monster that has the human slyness.

If possible, I don't want to encounter it.

Then, that course is rejected.

The remaining ones are the shortest course and the detour course.

[Everyone. Should we advance the dangerous shortest course or the detour but safe course? I want to hear everyone's opinion]

I call out to the other members who are taking a rest.

I was just warned by Basgas-san the other day.

I can't choose the dangerous course by my own judgment only.

Above all, I can't put more burdens on Anna who's near to her limit.

The judgment was difficult for me.

But, the more time we spend, the more the situation moves.

While we are doing this now, Yuugo might be attacking the Elf Village now.

[I think that we should advance the shortest route]

Sensei's words.

Katia seems to agree with her.

[But, isn't it dangerous? If there are several A rank monsters, even if it's us, it's difficult to deal with it]

[Ah, Be relieved because the A rank monsters will never be in a crowd. Even if we encounter it, it will be alone]

[Then, we can manage somehow]

Katia declares with confidence to Basgas-san's words.

[But still, I think that we should not take the risks]

Hyrinth-san picks the safe route.

Well, originally, Hyrinth-san objected that I'm going to the Elf Village.

Rather than the Elf Village, our safety probably have higher priority.

With this, it's two to one.

Basgas-san keeps neutrality, so the remaining ones are Anna and me.

[What Anna thinks that we should do?]

[You may ignore my opinion]

[That's not going to happen. Anna is a comrade after all. It's fine to state your opinion without reserve]

I speak to Anna with a slightly strong tone.

Anna shows a grateful appearance, and after she thinks for a while, it seems that she have decided it.

[Let's advance the shortest route]

[Is it okay?]

With the thought of 'can she catch up with us?', and 'is she all right?'.

[Yes]

It was a powerful affirmation that came back.

Then, there's nothing that I can say.

[Let's advance the shortest route]

It was decided to advance knowing the dangers.

Chapter 166: Mother eating

{Status was unified}

{Skills were unified}

{Skill points were unified}

{Titles were unified}

Oh, eh, ah, yes.

{Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zana Horowa LV18 has become LV19}

E-Eh?

After that, my level rose at a ferocious pace, and it rose to 27.

Isn't the rise too much?

Is it the experience points of defeating Mother?

Mother is amazing.

No no.

Rather than that, what's unification?

I understand that it's defeated, but unification?

Is it that?

Is it because the soul was consumed?

For the time being, let's confirm my status.

[Zana Horowa LV27 No name Status

HP:31622/31622(Green)+1900(Details)(25611 up)

MP:36618/36618(Blue)+1900(Details)(20065 up)

SP:26097/26097(Yellow)(Details)(22332 up) : 5665/26097(Red)+

0(Details)(22332 up) Average Offensive Ability: 29153(Details)(25012

up) Average Defensive Ability: 29104(Details)(24898 up) Average Magic

Ability: 35280(Details)(19541 up) Average Resistance Ability:

35107(Details)(19432 up) Average Speed Ability: 34021(Details)(23188

up) Skill

[Super-speed HP Recovery LV6 (5 up)] [Magic Extremity] [Magic God Act LV7 (3 up)] [Magic Granting LV10 (1 up)] [Magic Enchantment LV2 (new)] [Great Offensive Magic Power LV2 (new)] [High-speed SP Recovery LV10 (7 up)] [Great SP Consumption Down LV10 (7 up)] [Great Enhanced Destruction LV6 (new)] [Great Enhanced Blunt LV7 (new)] [Great Enhanced Slashing LV4 (new)] [Great Enhanced Piercing LV6 (new)] [Great Enhanced Shock LV6 (new)] [Great Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV10 (7 up)] [War God Spirit LV10 (8 up)] [Vitality Granting LV10 (3 up)] [Ability Granting LV7 (new)] [Great Vitality Attack LV4 (new)] [Divine Dragon Power LV7 (new)] [Dragon Barrier LV2 (new)] [Deadly Poison Attack LV10 (2 up)] [Strong Paralysis Attack LV10 (new)] [Corrosion Attack LV6 (1 up)] [Heresy Attack LV8 (1 up)] [Poison Synthesis LV10] [Medicine Synthesis LV10 (1 up)] [Shield Talent LV2 (new)] [Thread Genius LV10 (8 up)] [Impregnable LV2 (new)] [God-weaving Thread (new)] [Thread Manipulation LV10] [Psychokinesis LV7 (new)] [Throw LV10] [Shoot LV10 (5 up)] [Space Maneuver LV10] [Kin Domination LV10 (new)] [Spawning LV10 (new)] [Concentration LV10] [Super Thought Acceleration LV3 (1 up)] [Future Vision LV3 (1 up)] [Parallel Will LV9 (1 up)] [High-speed Calculation LV10 (2 up)] [Accuracy LV10] [Evasion LV10] [Great Probability Correction LV10 (9 up)] [Stealth LV10] [Concealment LV2 (new)] [Silent LV10 (1 up)] [Odorless LV1 (new)] [Emperor (new)] [Presentation (new)] [Conviction] [Hell] [Degeneration] [Immortality] [Heresy Magic LV10] [Wind Magic LV10 (3 up)] [Storm Magic LV1 (new)] [Soil Magic LV10 (3 up)] [Earth Magic LV3 (new)] [Light Magic LV2 (new)] [Holy Light Magic LV1 (new)] [Shadow Magic LV10] [Dark Magic LV10] [Darkness Magic LV7 (1 up)] [Poison Magic LV10] [Treatment Magic LV10] [Miracle Magic LV10 (new)] [Space Magic LV10] [Dimension Magic LV7 (1 up)] [Abyss Magic LV10] [Hero LV1 (new)] [Demon King LV8 (new)] [Charity (new)] [Patience] [Pride] [Rage LV2 (new)] [Snatch LV3 (new)] [Satiation LV10 (2 up)] [Sloth] [Wisdom] [Great Destruction Resistance LV5 (new)] [Blunt Nullity (new)] [Great Slash Resistance LV5 (new)] [Great Pierce Resistance LV5 (new)] [Great Shock Resistance LV5 (new)] [Flame Resistance LV8 (4 up)] [Water

Current Resistance LV1 (new)) [Storm Resistance LV4 (new)) [Earth Resistance LV5 (4 up)) [Lightning Resistance LV1 (new)) [Holy Light Resistance LV2 (new)) [Darkness Resistance LV5 (new)) [Great Heavy Resistance LV4 (1 up)) [Abnormal Condition Nullity] [Great Acid Resistance LV7 (new)) [Great Corrosion Resistance LV5 (new)) [Faint Resistance LV8 (1 up)) [Great Fear Resistance LV2 (1 up)) [Heresy Nullity] [Pain Nullity] [Sense of Pain Nullity (new)) [Night Vision LV10] [Thousand Miles Eye LV1 (new)) [Evil Eye of Grudge LV8 (1 up)) [Evil Eye of Stasis LV7 (1 up)) [Evil Eye of Magnetism LV5 (1 up)) [Evil Eye of Extinction LV5 (1 up)) [Great Enhanced Five Senses LV10 (7 up)) [Perception Range Expansion LV8 (1 up)) [Divinity Area Expansion LV9 (2 up)) [Divine Magic] [Destiny LV10 (6 up)) [Heaven Motion LV10 (new)) [Abundant Sky LV10 (new)) [Fortitude LV10 (7 up)) [Fortress LV10 (7 up)) [Idaten LV10 (2 up)) [Taboo LV10] [n%I=W]

Skill points : 164500

Title

[Gross Feeder] [Blood Relative Eater] [Assassin] [Monster Killer] [Poison Technique User] [Thread User] [Merciless] [Monster Slaughterer] [Ruler of Pride] [Ruler of Patience] [Ruler of Wisdom] [Drake Killer] [Fear Bringer] [Dragon Killer] [Ruler of Sloth] [Natural Calamity of Monster] [Conqueror] [Human Killer] [Rescuer (new)] [Medicine Technique User (new)] [Saint (new)] [Savior (new)] [Ruler of Charity (new)] [Guardian (new)] [King (new)] [Human Slaughterer (new)] [Drake Slaughterer (new)] [Natural Calamity of Human (new)]

!?

What is thiiiiiiissss!?

No no no no no!

This is obviously strange!?

Wh-Wh-What should I do?

Emergency meeting activate!

"Parallel Will" assemble!

[Okay, assembled]

Who on earth ate the Queen!?

{Hai, it's me!}

Try and confirm your status.

{Um, what is thiiiiiiissss!?!}

I mean, what's happening on you now?

{Um, I have taken over Mother's body}

Are you serious?

{Serious}

O-Oh.

Because of that, the status is the same as me?

{It's the same}

It was added without dividing it by 2.

{Seriously? I mean, when did you acquire "Immortality"?}

It came along with evolution.

{Seriously?}

I mean, you have taken over Mother's body means that you're now at the bottom layer as Mother?

{Yeah}

Seriously?

How about the others and the remaining Queens?

〈It seems to end within one month〉

(I'm also almost done here) [Same here]

[Same as the rest]

[As expected, the Main is still not at all]

That means you can unify with the four Queens within one month?

{Crap, what's that? Scary}

Isn't this means that there's no enemy anymore?

Chapter 167: Spider of the rebellion

At first, I felt an uncomfortable feeling when I fight against Fire Dragon Rendo.

I felt the Dragon to be hateful at that time.

Although I had thought that it was scary, there was not a time that I felt the Dragon to be hateful until then.

The start was when I have doubts on these feelings.

If I see my inside, the doubt was clear.

Is it the effect of "Wisdom"? I was able to recognize my soul.

There were two things that influenced the soul.

One is the Ruler skill.

"Pride" and "Patience", the two skills has influence on my soul.

But, this can't be helped.

I can't tear off the skill, and I can only deal with it by being aware that I'm influenced.

The problem is the another one.

That's the forced rule by the Superior.

I received the influence even though it's a little.

Something like a thread that's connected to my soul.

It's the line for the transmission that the Superior use to send the orders to me.

The fact that I only receive a little influence is because of the "Heresy Nullity" skill.

But still, because the line is connected since I was born, the order of the Superior flowed into my soul.

The content of the order is to become strong.

It seemed that this is the reason why I greed for strength.

After I defeated Fire Dragon Rendo, I used the line oppositely, and started attacking the Superior.

I dispatched the "Parallel Will" through the line, and the erosion of the soul by the wills started.

If I were to compare it and say, it's near hacking.

From the terminal called me, I invade the main computer and take over it.

This was the identity of the attack outside of the system that D said.

When saying by my sense, it was similar to the act of eating.

Eat the other party's soul.

It was such a feeling.

I was able to identify the Superior who gave me the order immediately.

Mother.

My biological parent, and the Ruler of the Elro Great Labyrinth.

But, even that Mother was only a mediator.

There's someone who rules Mother.

Surprisingly, that person enslaved four monsters that are equal to Mother.

I advance the erosion of Mother slowly so that it was not noticed by the true Ruler.

Incidentally, I dispatched "Parallel Will" to the remaining four through the line, and start the capture almost at the same time.

Eating the soul was a quite hard work.

After all, it's the thing that's called as the creature's core.

And in addition to that, the other party is a far higher rank existence.

If it's a normal physical match, there's no way to win.

It can be said that it was possible to carry out simply because I have the

defense of the soul that's near cheating called as "Heresy Nullity".

The erosion of the soul only advanced slowly.

The turning point was when "Taboo" reached max level.

After that time, my thoughts changed suddenly.

It's also because I absorbed Mothers' soul little by little, but the truth obtained by "Taboo" brought me shock.

At the same time, I decided it.

I must take actions.

I was not able to say leisurely things like 'so that it won't be discovered'.

That's why, I decided to erode boldly.

Of course it was discovered.

But, if it's against my "Parallel Will" that has "Heresy Nullity", there's no way it can win in the fight through the soul.

Because the other party understood it, it looked for my main body.

And, the spider army led by the Arch attacked me.

It was my miscalculation regarding the other party, but I didn't die.

I was stronger than the other party's thought.

However, still, I can't win if the main body of Mother and the true Ruler come.

That's why, I didn't go to the place where Mother seems to go, and I pay close attention to Mother's movement.

After all, I finished marking through the soul.

There was no problem because the true Ruler was far away.

She doesn't have the "Space Magic".

That's why, she can't come to me suddenly.

Then, it's only the fight with time.

Will I eat them up first?

Or, will they find my main body first?

As a result, I succeeded in consuming Mother.

Although it took a considerable long time, I understood that I can absorb the all of the other party when I consume the soul.

The remaining four can be consumed within another one month.

Then, I can oppose her.

If things go well, I might be able to consume her.

If I go that far, it's not a dream to become an Administrator.

My purpose will soon be achieved.

What kind of actions will Gyurigyuri take at that time?

I don't know.

But, I don't have the intention to stop.

It's not that I have such refined thoughts like saving the world.

But, if this stays the same, I can't settle down.

I don't like it.

That's why, I move.

I think that the Mother's Ruler is a terrible backlash.

She never thought that such me is mixed in her kin.

It's the end of the luck to have connected it with the "Kin Domination" skill.

In case of her, she probably let Mother to give birth suitably to increase the usable pieces and strengthen it, but she might have not imagined that an irregular was generated in that.

Sorry.

I will snatch both your intention and power.

Therefore, don't catch up with me.

Present Demon King, Ariel-san of the Origin Taratect.

Chapter 168: Write the things I want to memorize in the notebook and eat it like that

Mother eating ended, and status increases remarkably.

The skills are also mach.

Incidentally, another body obtained.

What am I already?

It looks like I absorbed Mother's memory and knowledge as the side effect.

To be specific, I came to understand the language of this world.

This, just when I was thinking of wanting to hear the content of the story in the town.

How timely.

Thus, let's eavesdrop on why the attendants of the middle-aged man become very pale.

Fumu.

Guessing from the fragments of the talk, that middle-aged man was a big shot of another country.

But, he was made to be a negotiator to win over me for his own country almost in the form of getting rid of a nuisance.

The negotiation with the mouth failed.

Well.

I was able to understand the language just now.

Even though I don't understand no matter what you say, negotiation is even impossible.

I mean, either way, with that middle-aged man's attitude, I won't say

yes.

The middle-aged man has already died even though he's asked about the crime of trying to hurt the Divine Beast-sama of the another country secretly.

Is the Divine Beast-sama me?

Nai wa.

Generally, spiders don't have the image of the Divine Beast.

Ah, it looks like it's confirmed that the ninjas moved by the order of that middle-aged man.

Incidentally, it looks like the town chief knows it.

It seems that the attendant who received the investigation confessed easily.

The ninjas didn't return, and the middle-aged man dies a mystery death.

As for the death of the middle-aged man, it seems to be already recognized as my curse.

No, although it doesn't change that it's my act, why is it known?

And.

When I return to the talk, it might become a war by diplomatic issue.

Haaan.

So that's why, the attendants have such a pale face.

Because of the master's thoughtless action, they have make enemies of me and this country.

When I imagined that it might damage the mother country, of course they will become pale.

I mean, isn't that using me as an excuse?

Although it becomes a feeling like a war is happening because of me, I don't know, okay?

Why are you talking about me like I'm the country's holdings?

I don't particularly have emotional attachment in this country.

Annoying.

After all, it's the same as that middle-aged man.

Rather, it's more wicked to use that as an excuse to start a war.

It might be the right time to leave.

It was pleasant to be pampered, and it was a happiness that sweets are offered, but there's no reason for me to be treated as a human tool.

The likes of the human to look at me like that, your hubris is excessive.

I see the state for a little more, let's move if I don't like it.

I keep picking up the sound transmitted from the thread.

As expected, because I can't grasp all the sounds in the town, it's only a part.

I hear multiple sounds using "High-speed Calculation" and "Super Thought Acceleration" at the same time.

There's no way I can do such a thing without the skills.

If Prince Shotoku existed, isn't him a monster?

Although the "Super Thought Acceleration" is convenient, it was necessary to practice a little to understand the words.

Because the heard sound becomes terribly slow.

[Good Morning] will be heard like [Gggooooooddd
Mmmooorrrnnniinnnggg].

Although such phenomenon happens because my recognition of time was prolonged than normal, if I'm not accustomed to it, I won't understand what the other party says.

I keep picking up sounds at random with the implication of practicing to be accustomed, and information gathering.

I was okay when I tapped the town chief because I only concentrated there, but when I pick up multiple sounds like this, there's a discrepancy

that occurs to the recognition by all means.

Thanks to that, I became quite accustomed.

Well, still, it needs a great concentration though.

As a result of hearing the voice in the town, I have understood various things.

First of all, about me.

It's confirmed that I'm called as the Divine Beast-sama.

Well, this is something that I knew since the time I tapped the town chief.

It looks like I'm worshiped by the citizens with the feeling of I'm the guardian deity of this town.

As expected, it looks like the citizens are prohibited to approach here today because such thing happened.

Somehow, it looks like the start of me being worshiped is not only the story that I saved the town chief's wife and child.

This town, or perhaps I should say, in the country with this town, it seems that the religion called Goddess Religion is active here, and it seems that in the Goddess Religion, the spider the messenger of Goddess-sama.

Ah, yes.

I'm different from that one.

I mean, that messenger is a Demon King now.

I'm opposing her.

Is it fine?

That's why, the situation where I'm respected as Divine Beast-sama because I saved people on a whim, and the spider was originally regarded as sacred.

I see.

I understood a little of the middle-aged man who I killed yesterday.

This middle-aged man seems to be a noble of the neighboring small country.

Besides, his position is high.

But, the person is incompetent in the lineage only.

He was partly driven out of his own country by dispatching him as a goodwill ambassador of this country.

Although I don't know whether it's a lie or truth because it's the citizens' rumor, isn't it bad to entrust diplomacy to an incompetent person?

Besides, that incompetent person caused a problem at the dispatch destination.

Rather, isn't the central figure of the neighboring country also incompetent?

If thinking from that middle-aged man's personality, it's obvious that he will raise a problem.

No, is that perhaps the aim?

Let the middle-aged man to cause a diplomatic issue, and use that reason to raise a war. Is that the purpose?

Certainly not.

As expected, that's leaping too much.

Ah.

I'm hungry.

Even if I unified with Mother, my SP didn't recover to full.

It can't be helped.

Let's go a little hunting to fill my belly.

Chapter 169: No more tributes

Three days after killing the middle-aged man.

After that, the number of people come to my place decreased.

I mean, it was prohibited to come.

That goes without saying because I have killed the middle-aged man.

The citizens' reactions are generally annoyed.

There are people who say that the middle-aged man deserves to die without hesitating.

Although they don't speak of it, it looks like most people think so.

But, among them, there are people who think that the spider is dangerous after all.

Such people are usually glared by the people in the surroundings, and they correct what they have said in a hurry.

Religion is scary.

Actually, seeing from the citizens, I'm a very dangerous creature.

But still, the worshiped faith.

Those who believe will be saved.

Judging from a Japanese sense, religion is hard to understand.

Well, such thing doesn't matter.

The problem is the number of people that came decreased, and the tribute decreased.

Even if it's prohibited, the people who come will come.

Faithful people, and people who want the wounds and disease to be cured.

But, such people come only in bit by bit.

It doesn't come, the food doesn't come.

There's no sweet food.

Uuuu.

It's painful.

I was able to replenish my decreased SP relatively easy.

Come to think of it, the complete recovery by level up disappeared before I know it.

Well, I can somehow imagine the reason.

I have exceeded the acceptable limits that can be recovered.

The complete recovery of level up comes from the "n%I=W" skill.

Although it's something like an extra function that was set by D so that we don't die easily, the energy for the recovery is pumped out from the world.

Although it would be good that a little amount of energy is pumped out when it's a low status, when I became this strong, an enormous amount of energy needs to be pumped out to recover.

That's why, was it set that supply will stop when a certain point is reached? Or, did D tamper the setting in real time?

If I think about it, the shedding didn't take place even if I leveled up recently.

Recently, because my HP didn't decrease when I level up, I didn't mind it, but I think that the recovery probably stopped from there.

So, I looked for prey to recover my SP that had rose greatly and irregularly to the maximum.

Even if I say so, I have set an aim.

Although I wander around aimlessly when I'm free to fill the map of this neighborhood, I discovered a considerably large-scale group of bandits at that time.

I mean, they made a village.

At that time, I didn't attack because the judgment was strange whether it's the bandits or it's a village made at a remote area.

No, well, almost all of the villagers have the "Snatch" skill, so I think that they are obviously bandits from their appearance.

Because I became able to understand words, I confirmed whether the bandit village was really a bandit village or not.

Well, should I say as expected? It was the bandit.

It was confirmed that they are a large-scale group of bandits that move in organization, and attack village or town in the vicinity, travelers and moving merchants.

Now that I know that, there's no need to hold back.

I annihilated them and eat them deliciously.

There were quite strong as bandits, so the experience points were delicious.

Thanks to that, my level rose by 3.

The taste was not so bad because they made a village and they are clean.

So, the stomach is satisfied.

But, this and that are different.

There's always room for sweet foods.

Even if my stomach is satisfied, my heart is not satisfied.

Kuu.

Well, it can't be helped.

I must think that it's better even if the offering is little.

When I was in the labyrinth, I can never eat sweet foods.

If it's compared with that, now is more luxurious.

Ah, when I taste luxury once, I can't return to the origin.

Desire is frightening.

Because it can't be helped even if I asked for the moon, I will pick up the sound in the town and eavesdrop today.

The rumor of the war begins to appear among the citizens.

Well.

As expected, I think that there's no war.

That's the scheme that make use of the diplomacy to raise the war.

The other party is a small country too.

To be frank, the benefit obtained is lower than the cost.

It might be good if there's at least one strong soldier who's matchless, but when I see the human's strength that I have seen so far, I don't think that there's a human who's matchless.

Then, after all, it becomes a war of attrition, and the soldiers will be used until the end.

There's also the consumption of the supplies, and there's also the post-treatment after winning.

To be frank, even if they fight and win, it's a long way off to obtain any benefit.

Ah, but wait.

This country is religious country.

When it becomes a religious war, will it change?

Ah, then it's not impossible.

Judging from me who's secular, it's unbelievable that a war will start by faith.

Even in the Earth's history, there's a lot of religious war.

The me who's used as the excuse of the war.

Nai wa.

I'm not such an exaggerated thing.

Do I have to say "Stop, don't fight for me"?

Oh, well.

If a war happened, that time is that time.

And, the one on my mind is the Vampire child.

That child spends days peacefully for now.

It looks like the people in the surroundings haven't notice that she's a Vampire.

Rather, the person herself might not know about it either.

I didn't know about my status until my Appraisal level rose.

As for that child who didn't have Appraisal, that means she doesn't even know her own race, right?

Thanks to the True Ancestor title, there's no weak point as a Vampire, so there's no subjective symptoms.

Then, what will happen when she knows it?

The noble's daughter is a Vampire.

Uwa.

It only smells of troubles.

What should I do at that time?

Although I don't want to be concerned with her, what should I do?

Well, at present, it doesn't seem that there's a human who has Appraisal in the surroundings, so isn't it all right?

If there's a person who has Appraisal, it will be an uproar.

Ah, if only Appraisal can be used with "Thousand Miles Eye".

I can confirm the status of the people in the surroundings.

The "Thousand Miles Eye" is evolved from "Clairvoyance".

Although it's simply the distance that can be seen increased, the

distance is abnormal.

I can see the Elro Great Labyrinth from here.

I can see the distant scenery while being here as much as I like.

It's an amazing skill.

At this time, I was absorbed to hear the sound in the town.

I was a little careless.

If I confirm it properly, I should be able to evade it.

My Home is blown off.

An outrageous shock.

Moreover, I was not able to perceive the magic formula means that the destruction is not by magic.

It's either a pure physical attack or an attack by the skill.

[Finally, I found you]

I look at the person who brought the holocaust.

The Demon King was there.

Chapter 170: Demon King Ariel

This is bad.

I was careless.

I mean, I was in high spirit after unified with Mother.

Why did I forget about this person's movement?

A big blunder.

[Origin Taratect LV139 Name Ariel Status

HP:90098/90098(Green)+99999(Details) MP:87655/87655(Blue)+99999(Details) SP:89862/89862(Yellow)(Details) :89856/89856(Red)+99567(Details) Average Offensive Ability:90021(Details) Average Defensive Ability:89997(Details) Average Magic Ability:87504(Details) Average Resistance Ability:87489(Details) Average Speed Ability:89518(Details) Skill

[Super-speed HP Recovery LV10] [High-speed MP Recovery LV10] [Great MP Consumption Down LV10] [Precise Magic Manipulation LV10] [Magic God Act LV10] [Magic Granting LV10] [Magic Enchantment LV10] [Great Offensive Magic Power LV10] [High-speed SP Recovery LV10] [Great SP Consumption Down LV10] [Great Enhanced Destruction LV10] [Great Enhanced Blunt LV10] [Great Enhanced Slashing LV8] [Great Enhanced Piercing LV9] [Great Enhanced Shock LV10] [Great Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV10] [War God Spirit LV10] [Vitality Granting LV10] [Ability Granting LV10] [Great Vitality Attack LV10] [Divine Dragon Power LV10] [Divine Dragon Barrier LV10] [Deadly Poison Attack LV10] [Strong Paralysis Attack LV10] [Poison Synthesis LV10] [Medicine Synthesis LV10] [Thread Genius LV10] [God-weaving Thread] [Thread Manipulation LV10] [Psychokinesis LV10] [Throw LV10] [Shoot LV10] [Space Maneuver LV10] [Cooperation LV10] [Strategist LV10] [Kin Domination LV10] [Spawning LV10] [Summon LV10] [Concentration LV10] [Super Thought Acceleration LV6] [Future Vision LV6] [Parallel Will LV4] [High-speed Calculation LV10] [Accuracy LV10] [Evasion LV10] [Great Probability Correction LV10] [Stealth LV10] [Concealment LV10] [Silent LV10] [Odorless LV10]

[Emperor] [Appraisal LV10] [Detection LV10] [Sublimation] [Heresy Magic LV10] [Fire Magic LV8] [Water Magic LV10] [Water Current Magic LV5] [Wind Magic LV10] [Storm Magic LV10] [Heaven Storm Magic LV10] [Soil Magic LV10] [Earth Magic LV10] [Ground Fissure Magic LV10] [Thunder Magic LV10] [Lightning Magic LV8] [Light Magic LV10] [Holy Light Magic LV2] [Shadow Magic LV10] [Dark Magic LV10] [Darkness Magic LV10] [Poison Magic LV10] [Treatment Magic LV10] [Space Magic LV2] [Heavy Magic LV10] [Abyss Magic LV10] [Great Demon King LV10] [Dignity LV5] [Rage LV9] [Gluttony] [Usurpation LV8] [Rest LV9] [Decadence LV4] [Physical Nullity] [Flame Resistance LV5] [Water Current Nullity] [Storm Nullity] [Earth Nullity] [Lightning Nullity] [Holy Light Resistance LV8] [Darkness Nullity] [Heavy Nullity] [Abnormal Condition Nullity] [Acid Nullity] [Great Corrosion Resistance LV7] [Faint Nullity] [Fear Nullity] [Great Heresy Resistance LV6] [Pain Nullity] [Sense of Pain Nullity] [Night Vision LV10] [Thousand Miles Eye LV10] [Great Enhanced Five Senses LV10] [Perception Range Expansion LV10] [Divinity Area Expansion LV3] [Destiny LV10] [Heaven Mana LV10] [Heaven Motion LV10] [Abundant Sky LV10] [Fortitude LV10] [Fortress LV10] [Heaven Path LV10] [Heaven Protection LV10] [Idaten LV10] [Taboo LV10]

Skill point: 0

Title

[Human Killer] [Human Slaughterer] [Natural Calamity of Human] [Demon Killer] [Demon Slaughterer] [Natural Calamity of Demon] [Fairy Killer] [Fairy Slaughterer] [Natural Calamity of Fairy] [Monster Killer] [Monster Slaughterer] [Natural Calamity of Monster] [Drake Killer] [Drake Slaughterer] [Natural Calamity of Drake] [Dragon Killer] [Dragon Slaughterer] [Merciless] [Gross Feeder] [Blood Relative Eater] [Assassin] [Poison Technique User] [Thread User] [Puppeteer] [Leading One] [Conqueror] [King] [Ancient Divine Beast] [Ruler of Gluttony] [Demon King]]

There's no way I can win!?

I mean, the first Appraisal was obstructed.

The result that I break through the obstruction using Wisdom-sama by force is this.

It's impossible to win this in a frontal attack, right?

The Demon King who approaches slowly.

Although the appearance is like a human girl, the inside is a complete monster.

Like I can fight against such monster.

He who fights and runs away, lives to fight another day.

Transfer.

Huh?

Transfer doesn't activate.

W-Why?

[Fufu. It looks like you're surprised. You can't run away. The "Great Demon King" skill that I have has the effect of preventing the other party's escape]

D!

Is it your act!?

This is that!

[It's impossible to escape from the Great Demon King], it's this, right!?

This is bad, bad, bad.

[Tch. As expected, a Ruler class, You obstructed the Appraisal, huh?]

Mu?

Was I appraised?

Well, because I have set the Appraisal to be always obstructed, there's no problem.

Because I have Wisdom-sama, I can break through that.

[Never mind. After having come this far, I only have to kill you]

Awawawawa.

What should I do?

[It's the first time for me to be cornered until here since the system construction. You can be proud there]

The Demon King activates "Summon".

Ten boxes appeared.

The figures of people crawl out from the boxes.

I have doubt whether it can be called as the figures of people or not.

Puppets appeared.

It's not the lovely one that's sold in the toy shop.

It's the puppets for combat with a variety of armament.

My Appraisal see through the identity of the puppets.

There are small spider monsters inside the puppets.

Oi oi.

The status exceeds the Arch though.

She have such a hidden-ball play.

[Because the Queen is seized by you, it's not usable. You're really an outrageous monster]

I don't want to be said by you!

[Well then, die]

The attacking puppets.

The status of each one of them exceed 10000 a little, so it's possible to deal with them.

But, the cooperation is too good.

I receive the attack in waves by the ten of them that has no chance.

My HP reduced without being able to do anything.

Ugh, this is bad.

My HP has reduced to zero.

MP as well. If it's this speed, it will be reduced immediately.

[With this, the finishing blow]

The Demon King activates magic.

It's the magic that I know, but I have not seen before.

"Abyss Magic LV10" Rebellion Hell.

Countless jet-black inverted crosses rain down.

The scene that it falls slowly was rather fantastic.

But, the power is not a joke.

The inverted cross hits my body.

The part of my body disappeared.

With only one inverted cross, half of my body vanishes.

Although it's reproduced by "Super-speed HP Recovery", new inverted cross falls more faster than that.

The inverted cross that can't be avoided in the air.

The symbol of destruction that rains down like snow that doesn't affect anything at all except me.

It's impossible to avoid and intercept it.

Hit.

Reduce.

Hit.

Reduce.

Ah..this..is..re..al..ly..ba.....

S26: The Elro Great Labyrinth capture (3)

[From here on, it's the large passage. Brace yourself]

According to Basgas-san's guide, we set foot on the large passage in question.

I was surprised when we enter the large passage.

It's wide.

Although I heard it from the talk, the wideness can't be compared with the narrow passage where we pass so far.

I wonder is the width 100 meters.

The height to the ceiling seems like that, so it's possible.

As Basgas-san says, rather than a passage, it's like a big hall.

It's an instant that I was dumbfounded.

I pull myself together immediately, and look around the surroundings carefully.

There's no presence of the monster nearby.

I start moving while being relieved at it.

The large passage is wide.

But, there are considerably big rocks scattered around, and block the view.

There might be something lurking in the shadow of the rock.

I advance without dropping the pace while perceiving the presence.

When we advance for a while, Basgas-san stopped.

[What's wrong?]

[It's strange. There's no monster]

Impatience that can't be concealed is seen in Basgas-san's words and expression.

Is this a very bad situation?

[Usually, are there more monsters?]

[Ah. It's strange that there's no monster at all even though we have advanced this far]

As if the time encountering the Nightmare.

I feel nervous to that mutter.

[Is there a path that can lead to a different route?]

I should think that some kind of irregular situation has occurred.

Then, we should take safety measures.

[There's a bypath in the place a little further. Let's change to a different route from there]

Basgas-san seems to agree to my opinion, and gives the plan immediately.

Everyone also understood something from Basgas-san's state, so there's no dissenting opinion.

But, the judgment was a little late.

Something is coming here.

It was a Dragon.

It's a silhouette like a thin tyrannosaurus.

However, only the hands are strangely big, and the each of the claws emit brightness like the famous sword by skillful craftsman.

[Earth Dragon. Tch! It's in the upper layer means that it evolved!?!]

Basgas-san clicks his tongue.

Everyone prepares for combat.

I ready myself and appraise the opponent.

[Earth Dragon Ekisa LV2

HP:2808/2808(Green)

MP:1312/1312(Blue)

SP:3655/3655(Yellow)

: 2032/3645(Red)

Average Offensive Ability: 2498(Details)

Average Defensive Ability: 2455(Details)

Average Magic Ability: 1298(Details)

Average Resistance Ability: 2452(Details)

Average Speed Ability: 3600(Details)

Skill

[Earth Dragon LV1] [Reverse Scale LV4] [Hard Shell LV1] [Steel Body LV1] [High-speed HP Recovery LV1] [MP Recovery Speed LV1] [MP Consumption Down LV1] [Magic Perception LV3] [Magic Manipulation LV3] [Offensive Magic Power LV1] [High-speed SP Recovery LV2] [Great SP Consumption Down LV2] [Earth Attack LV5] [Enhanced Earth LV5] [Enhanced Destruction LV7] [Great Enhanced Slashing LV6] [Great Enhanced Piercing LV6] [Great Enhanced Blunt LV6] [Space Maneuver LV3] [Accuracy LV10] [Evasion LV10] [Probability Correction LV4] [Danger Perception LV7] [Presence Perception LV7] [Heat Perception LV7] [Motion Perception LV5] [Soil Magic LV1] [Destruction Resistance LV2] [Slash Resistance LV5] [Pierce Resistance LV5] [Blunt Resistance LV6] [Shock Resistance LV2] [Earth Nullity] [Thunder Resistance LV7] [Great Abnormal Condition Resistance LV2] [Corrosion Resistance LV1] [Pain Nullity] [Pain Alleviation LV4] [Night Vision LV10] [Visible Range Expansion LV5] [Enhanced Vision LV5] [Enhanced Hearing LV4] [Enhanced Smell LV4] [Constitution LV7] [Magic Well LV1] [Heaven Motion LV1] [Abundant Sky LV1] [Herculean Strength LV5] [Solid LV5] [Mage LV1] [Amulet LV5] [Idaten LV1]

Skill points: 19500

Title

[Monster Killer] [Monster Slaughterer] [Dragon] [Conqueror]

High status.

Especially, the speed is outstanding.

[Everyone, this guy is fast. Be careful!]

I shout.

At the same time, the Earth Dragon kicks the ground.

Hyrinth-san's shield stopped the swung claw.

[Gu!?]

Hyrinth-san grimaces painfully.

But, thanks to Hyrinth-san, the Earth Dragon's movement is stopped for a moment.

Basgas-san and I cut the left and right foot respectively without missing the chance.

Furthermore, the magics of Katia and Sensei explode.

Katia's "Flame Magic" burns the face of the Earth Dragon, and Sensei's "Wind Magic" blows off the body.

The Earth Dragon fall over while raising a cry of anguish.

But, there are not much damage.

The right foot that I cut is cut halfway.

But, the left foot that Basgas-san cut is hardly cut.

The hard defensive ability was not able to be broken through.

The Earth Dragon rises.

There's no burn in the face even though "Flame Magic" hits the face directly.

[This is bad]

Basgas-san mutters with cold sweats.

I was breathless without knowing the hard opponent's defensive ability unexpectedly.

I intended to cut the foot off with that blow a while ago.

But, the result is it only cut halfway.

On the contrary, I almost going to let go of my sword by the resistance more than I thought.

Magic is not so effective too.

The skill called "Reverse Scale" decreases the power of magic sharply.

Both Katia and Sensei are the magicians of the highest peak as human.

Even if it receives the both magics, the Earth Dragon remains calm.

However, it's not that there's no damage at all.

It's not an opponent that can't be defeated.

The Earth Dragon flies up.

Although it's wingless, it moves as if running in the air.

The aerial movement using the "Space Maneuver" skill.

The place it's aiming at was Anna who's in the rear.

Anna fires magic.

The fired electric shock magic doesn't damage the Earth Dragon.

The Earth Dragon possessed the "Thunder Resistance".

It's too disadvantage that it already has a high magic resistance and a resistance to thunder.

Hyrinth-san enters between the attacking Earth Dragon and Anna.

The shield stops the Earth Dragon's claw again.

The scene similar to a while ago.

But, the Earth Dragon doesn't stop like a while ago, and it retreats immediately.

The pursuit attack can't catch up with the speed.

[Because it has resistance to thunder, it won't work! Soil as well! Switch to other attributes! Katia, continue with magic as main! Basgas-san use

restraint with "Darkness Magic"!]

I tell the resistances of Earth Dragon.

Although it also has resistance to physical attack, this alone can't be helped.

If Basgas-san's physical attack can't deal a significant damage, only I can inflict damage with physical attack in this place.

Hyrinth-san stopped the attacking Earth Dragon for the third time.

Sensei activates magic waiting for the moment.

The vortex of wind wraps up the Earth Dragon's body.

It's not a magic aiming at damage.

It's the magic to restrain the opponent.

It's a magic called Strapping Wind of the "Storm Magic".

The Earth Dragon struggles to break out of the wind restriction.

There's the effect of "Reverse Scale", so it won't last long.

Katia's "Flame Magic" surges.

It mixes with Sensei's wind, and a flame tornado wraps up the Earth Dragon's body.

The Earth Dragon that raises a painful voice.

As a further pursuit, Anna fires the magic of the wind, and Basgas-san fires the magic of the dark.

Hyrinth-san use this chance to apply "Treatment Magic" on himself.

Even if the Earth Dragon's attacks are prevented by the shield, Hyrinth-san still receives damage.

The Earth Dragon's HP decreases rapidly.

But, the Earth Dragon blows away the flame tornado.

The shine of the breath lit in the mouth.

I advance to the front of my comrades who catch their breath.

My magic clashes with the Earth Dragon's breath.

The magic that I activated is the magic of "Holy Light Magic LV7".

It's called Holy Ray that's a quite simple and uncool name.

But, the effect is high contrary to the name.

The fired ray pushes back the Earth Dragon's breath, and it receives damage oppositely.

The mouth is blown off, and the Earth Dragon's body falls down slowly.

The Earth Dragon's HP became 0.

{Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Shurein Zagan Anareich LV28 has become LV29}

{Every basic ability rose}

{Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired}

{Skill points gained}

{Conditions met. Title [Dragon Killer] was acquired}

{By the effects of the title [Dragon Killer], skill [Destiny LV1] [Dragon Power LV1] was acquired}

{[Destiny LV1] has unified with [Destiny LV6]}

{Skill proficiency reached. Skill [Destiny LV6] has become [Destiny LV7]}

Apparently, I acquired a title by defeating a Dragon.

[Dragon Killer, huh? With this, we are joined the legend]

Katia says like a joke.

Apparently, this title is not only acquired by me who deliver the final blow, but it's acquired by all of the members who fought.

[Fuu. Although I thought what will happen at a moment, I never thought that we will achieve Dragon killing]

Basgas-san approaches the corpse of the Earth Dragon carefully.

[I will keep this guy's corpse, but do you have any problem?]

[No. Please]

The raw material of the monster has various uses depending on the part.

If it's a Dragon, the value is immeasurable.

If it's Basgas-san who have the space storage tool, it's possible to carry even a huge corpse.

The large build of the Dragon is sucked into Basgas-san's bag.

[Is this guy the most dangerous monster in the large passage?]

[Don't be ridiculous. Such big thing won't be here usually. The most troublesome one in the large passage is this guy's lower rank, the Earth Drake. This guy probably is evolved from an Earth Drake]

[Ah. Certainly, the level was low]

[Right? The reason why there's no monster here is probably because this guy ate everything at random]

Sometimes, the monster that accumulated experiences evolves.

The level returns to 1 after evolving, and it becomes a higher rank.

And, the monster just after evolution is very belligerent because it's hungry.

The Earth Dragon had a low level, and the SP decreased from the beginning.

It was the evidence that it hasn't been long since evolution.

[Dragon Killer, huh? The one I fought with Julius and the others was up to Drake. It looks like a good souvenir for the other world was made]

Hyrinth-san laughs with a complex expression.

[It's all because Hyrinth-san stopped the Earth Dragon's attack]

[The best I can do was only to stop it. But, I guess I was able to carry out my role as the shield]

[Yes. Thanks to that, there's no one wounded. Thank you]

[Don't thank me. It's my role after all. Besides, the one who delivered the final blow was you. You did well]

Hyrinth-san says so, and pats my head a little violent.

[Please stop it]

I escape from the hand while laughing.

The relaxed air flows after defeating the powerful enemy.

At that time, a chill runs.

I turn around.

My gaze crossed with that.

The eight cold eyes that look down on us from the rock.

That was the monster called the Remnants of the Nightmare.

The Divine Word Religion and the Goddess Religion

Author note: The Pope's point of view.

[Then, the Nightmare perished?]

[Yes. Although the perpetrator is unidentified before, the place where the Nightmare made as its territory was blown off completely. The surroundings were searched secretly, but there was no monster that seems to be the Nightmare]

[However, it's said that the Nightmare can use Transfer. Isn't it early to conclude that it perished?]

[Yes. This is still an unconfirmed information, but there's a report that there are traces that "Abyss Magic" was used in the site]

["Abyss Magic", huh?]

[If it receives a direct hit from the magic that's said that it can even destroy soul and return everything to nothing, even if it's a monster that can use Transfer, I think that evading from perishing is next to impossible]

[I understand. I don't mind that you move with the assumption of the Nightmare has perished. And, how is the movement of the Sariera country?]

[Yes. That country is advancing the war preparations steadily. It's the situation that the soldiers are gathered at the vicinity of the border now]

[Are they manipulated by us? Or, did they know our purpose and get manipulated? Either way, it's convenient, huh? According to the plan, send reinforcements to the Outsou country]

[It's already done]

[It's good that you are fast in work]

[It's because we can defeat the Goddess Religion which is our longtime enemy in this war]

[You are right. The God of Divine Word will be pleased. Will you also join the line of battle?]

[Yes. I want to judge the heretic who's called the Goddess with my own hands before the God of Divine Word]

[I see. I expect from you. You may go]

[Yes. Then, excuse me]

My subordinate is sent out, and I sink my body deeply on the chair.

How funny.

The God of Divine Word should not hope for such a thing.

I look at the report.

It's the document of the monster referred as the Nightmare that appeared suddenly in the labyrinth and repeated mysterious actions.

The first eyewitness information was when the empire investigates the abnormality in the labyrinth by the request of Outsou country.

The investigation team encounters the Nightmare, and withdraws.

After that, the empire carries out the Nightmare subjugation operation by the elite unit.

The result was miserable that almost everyone of the unit were slaughtered.

Furthermore, it emerges to the ground in the form of following the guides who ran away.

The fort protecting the Elro Great Labyrinth entrance is destroyed.

While repeating such slaughter and destruction, there are also the scenes of it saving people.

At first, it saved the adventurers who were attacked by a monster in the

Great Labyrinth.

After that, it appears in the Sariera country, and save lady Seras Keren who was attacked by bandits.

It makes a nest in the Count Keren's territory, and begin it's actions here.

Furthermore, it exterminate the bandits in the Count Keren's territory.

In that case, it was a serious wound that my manufacturing unit that I made them to disguised as bandits and lie hidden was annihilated.

It seems to be able to use considerably advanced "Treatment Magic", and it deals with the treatment of the people.

From such action, the Goddess Religion says that it's the spider messenger of the Goddess, and it begins to be worshiped as a Divine Beast-sama in the Sariera country.

From the ability of the Nightmare that's pulled out from the confidential information of the empire, it's presumed to be Over S.

It has multiple unknown skills, and the Appraisal was obstructed halfway.

If the information that the Appraisal was obstructed is true, it's a serious situation.

Because it means that the born of a new Ruler, and it's a monster.

However, the Nightmare is considered to be perished from the report that I heard just now.

The existence that uses "Abyss Magic" alone.

The only one that comes to mind is the oldest Ruler.

However, I don't understand the reason why she moved.

The Nightmare is a spider-type monster.

So that means, wasn't it her subordinate?

Why did she have to crush her own subordinate that has reached the

Ruler?

She hid her figure all the time, and she should not have acted.

Why did she move about this time?

There's a lot of things that I don't understand.

The worst case, it's possible that she will intervene in this war.

Then, it's hopeless no matter how the people struggle.

The only one who can stop her is the Administrator.

Recently, there are too many uncertain elements.

The details of the previous Hero's death is not understood either.

The movement of the Demons becomes active.

And yet, it's a young boy called Julius who was newly appointed as the Hero.

The oldest Divine Beast that starts to move.

The mysterious new Ruler that was killed by the Divine Beast.

The world is confused.

Even if the information network of the church is excellent widely, there's a limit.

What on earth is happening in the world?

[Excuse me. A visitor has come]

A voice is raised with the knocking.

[Ah, wait!?!]

The door is opened before I answer, a woman who covered her head with hood enters.

Although the secretary tries to stop her in a hurry, the woman gets into the room rudely.

[It's fine. You can withdraw]

I send a signal to the secretary, and the secretary leaves the room.

[So? What is your business, Potimas Hyphenath?]

The woman removes the hood.

A beautiful face and pointed ears can be seen from there.

It was an Elf.

[Despite this is a reunion after a long time, isn't it cold?]

[We are not in a relationship of renewing our old friendship. If you stand before me with the main body, I may welcome you warmly]

[That's scary]

Potimas who doesn't show the state of being perturbed even though my killing intent is pointed at her.

[So, what are you here for? I'm busy here. I don't have the time to care about an existence like you]

[Then, I will say it without beating about the bush. The two people who you are sheltering. I want you to hand them over to us]

[What?]

[I know it that you are sheltering the children that have the mysterious skill]

I fold my arms to Potimas's words.

Certainly, I shelter two children who have the mysterious skill [n%I=W], and place a person under surveillance.

Just when I became busy, the mysterious skill that appeared that's said that the effect is unknown and I'm troubled with the treatment, but why do the Elves want them?

[The reason?]

[For us Elves, those who have this skill can't be welcomed. Having said that, we can't kill them. Therefore, we decided to keep them till they die.]

[Do you know the effect of the skill?]

[Nothing more than a guess]

[Can you tell me the contents?]

[I may tell you if you promise to hand over the children]

Fumu.

It's unnecessary to think.

[I refuse]

[No matter what?]

[I can't do thing that's good for you Elves. Know that there's no one who will give harm to the world any further]

[What a cruel remark. We only want to live peacefully]

[Which mouth is that to say such nonsense. How unpleasant. Don't you mind that I can even execute the moving body in this place?]

[That will be a trouble. Well then, excuse me. If you change your mind, you can come anytime]

[If there's a time when I will stand before you voluntarily, that time is the time to kill you]

[How scary]

I see off the leaving back figure of Potimas.

You Elves who make the world as your food.

Someday, I will destroy that barrier, and the Elves must be exterminated.

However, the first priority now is the Goddess Religion.

That religion is dangerous.

Because the recited legend is true.

I want to smash it somehow while I'm alive.

That is my mission as the Divine Word Religion Pope.

Even though both the Divine Word Religion and the Goddess Religion worship the same God, it's a laughable.

Chapter 171: Since when were you under the impression that I can't escape from the Great Demon King?

The eggshell broke.

I re-reborn!

Ah, it was dangerous.

Seriously.

I was nearly about to die seriously.

Even though I tried to play dead after getting defeated suitably because I have "Immortality", the "Abyss Magic" is used.

I got impatient.

If I was a little late to cut the connection with the main body, all of the Parallel Wills were going to die.

At that time when I made to receive the Demon King's "Abyss Magic", I escaped by only pulling out my soul from the body by force.

Although such a thing was my first time and I didn't know whether it's possible or not, I sent my everything like dispatching the Parallel Wills.

The sent destination was the egg that laid by the experimenting "Spawning" skill in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

The "Spawning" skill is the skill that can produce my kin as eggs without copulating.

Although it was the skill added after eating Mother, I return to the home in the labyrinth and tried this skill.

As a result, the egg was able to be produced by consuming SP.

Because the egg didn't hatch immediately, I left it there as it is, but I never thought that it will be useful in such a way.

The "Abyss Magic" is bad.

Even I will die if I receive it directly.

Something like "Immortality" and resistances are meaningless before that magic.

Because that magic is the magic with the power of the quasi-Administrator class.

A brutal magic that all the flesh and souls are thrown into the MA area.

It's the only means that can kill me by the power in the system.

It was really dangerous.

It was unexpected that there was a person who can use "Abyss Magic" other than me, and it's also unexpected that it was used as the finishing blow.

Ah, although there are only relatively easy battles recently, why is the time when I fight with a formidable enemy like this is always life-threatening?

I should have become strong enough to say that there's no enemy anymore.

Why am I beaten one-sidedly?

Well then.

For the time being, I was able to survive even though it's barely, let's confirm the present condition.

First of all, status check.

Bu!?

I burst into laughter after seeing my numbers.

All status 3.

3.

It's not a mistake in vision, it's 3.

The word, 'Decreasing' is next to the status with the highest value

which is the previous numerical value.

Did the status fall temporarily because I changed bodies?

Well, it can't be helped.

My present figure is the palm size after all.

The size of the egg that was born by the "Spawning" is almost equal to the chicken's.

The new body born from there is small.

If it's the previous status with this size, the appearance is a fraud.

Although there's no change in the skills, with this status, direct combat is impossible.

It might be better to stay hidden for a while until my status is recovered.

Ah, hello?

{Yes}

The Demon King might go there.

{Also?}

Un.

Do your best!

{Impossible impossible!}

For the time being, you should escape in the similar way as me if it becomes a pinch.

{I will}

I finish the meeting with Mother-in-charge.

Should the attack of the soul to the Demon King be stopped once?

No, but it's my bad that I have let her approach me off guard this time.

If I make full use of Transfer and run around without being careless.
Even if I said that, if it's my present status, I can't activate Transfer.

B-Bad.

Therefore, everyone, stop the attack for a moment.

〈Aye〉

[It can't be helped]

Un.

Carry out the strategy to play dead.

The "Abyss Magic" was the finishing blow, so that means there's no experience point.

Because the experience point is a thing that's gained by absorbing a part of the defeated opponent's soul, if it's the "Abyss Magic", even that is collected.

Because there's no experience point gained, there's no need to worry that the fact that I'm alive will be found out.

Fuu.

I was about to die because of the "Abyss Magic", and it's a strange story that I was saved thanks to "Abyss Magic".

However, what to do from now on?

With this body, proper action is impossible.

I mean, will the status really return?

If it doesn't return, what should I do?

Before that, what should I do about the meal?

Can I hunt with this poor status?

Uwa.

Isn't it dangerous in various ways?

What should I do?

When I'm worrying, rustling sounds begin to sound from the surroundings somehow.

Ah, that's right.

I laid about 1000 eggs for trial.

My babies who break the shell one after another, and come out.

[Minimum Lesser Horo Neia LV1

Status

HP:3/3(Green)

MP:3/3(Blue)

SP:3/3(Yellow)

: 3/3(Red)

Average Offensive Ability: 3

Average Defensive Ability: 3

Average Magic Ability: 3

Average Resistance Ability: 3

Average Speed Ability: 3

Skill

[Magic Perception LV1] [Magic Manipulation LV1] [Poison Fang LV1]
[Spider Thread LV1] [Night Vision LV7] [Poison Magic LV1] [Poison
Resistance LV1]]

An?

Somehow, it's a species that I have not seen before.

Although my species is the Zana Horowa as it is, what are these guys?

Besides, these guys have the "Poison Magic" by nature.

[Minimum Lesser Horo Neia: The new species produced by the Zana
Horowa]

A new species!

Is it D?

Is it her act?

Never mind.

Although these guys are weak, there's a lot in numbers, so they are usable.

The "Kin Domination" seems to work properly, so if I give these guys an order to hunt, isn't it all right even if I don't do anything myself?

Kukuku.

Yosh.

Hey, My Babies!

Bring food for me!

The 999 child spiders that begin to move all at once obeying my order.

Uwa, gross.

What a parent to make the children who just born to serve the parent.

Cruel.

Brute.

Ahahaha.

Do your best, my children.

Chapter 172: I let the children to pay the tribute

It was eight days later that the baby army returned.

Come to think of it, the depopulation of the monsters in this area has considerably advanced, so monsters can't be found unless going afar.

Thanks to that, I almost died because of hunger.

There's only SP 3.

I will die.

Because it can't be helped, I ate the thing in the vicinity that's the eggshell and stave off starvation.

The eggshell is soft unlike the bird's egg, so it can be eaten.

Something like eating the thing that I produced by myself is unpleasant, but needs must when the devil drives.

I ate the shell that didn't have taste.

My status recovered a little only when I ate.

Although it's a slight amount by time progression, it's recovering.

If I take proper meals in this condition, complete recovery seems to be possible.

I stave off my starvation like that for eight days.

The babies who returned at last have considerably reduced in number.

About half?

Well, they are weak.

I was on the verge of dying by starvation.

Rather, I have no choice but to say that half of them did well to survive.

Besides, somehow, the level rises overall.

I mean, doesn't the status rose a lot?

The status that should have been All 3 at level 1 has the status around All 50 at the average level of 5.

The rising value of one level is around ten?

Oi oi.

My childhood rising value was 1 per level, you know?

What's with these excellent brats.

The babies carry the preys that were killed by them.

O-Oh.

It's quite a lot.

Ten corpses of monsters are carried.

What's with these excellent brats.

Let me see, ah, the frog.

Various monsters that I have seen before are exhibited.

When I observe those guys, the whole bodies are entangled by the thread, and there are traces that they received "Poison Fang" from several parts.

Why these guys cooperate to restrain the opponent with the thread, and drive in "Poison Fang" all at once?

Come to think of it, the "Cooperation" skill is added in most of the babies.

I don't have the skill though.

What's with these excellent brats.

In addition, although only ten was able to be brought this time, it's obvious that these guys defeat the more monsters than that, right?

Although it's probably to fill their stomach, otherwise, they will starve to death.

There's no way these guys can become level 5 with only 10 monsters.

How many monsters that these guys killed?

For the time being, it's the prey that they caught with great pains, so let's eat it.

Un.

Bad.

Ah, I yearn for sweet foods.

But, I can't say the luxury.

I will endure until my status returns.

I wonder will it return immediately if I level up.

But, my present level is 30.

It won't rise with just a little thing.

Here as expected, it seems to be good to wait the recovery slowly.

Thus, Babies!

Go and get food again!

Although they don't complain because they don't have vocal organs, the babies march again.

It's gross as usual.

After that, seven days later.

My babies carried the preys again and returned.

Oi oi.

There are some that become bigger here and there though?

Among the child spiders of the palm size, there's a slightly big one around 30 centimeters mixed at the ratio of one to ten.

[Mini Lesser Horo Neia LV1

Status

HP:125/125(Green)(Details)

MP:125/125(Blue)(Details)

SP:125/125(Yellow)(Details)

:120/125(Red)(Details)

Average Offensive Ability:125(Details) Average Defensive Ability:
125(Details) Average Magic Ability:125(Details)

Average Resistance Ability:125(Details) Average Speed Ability:
125(Details)

Skill

[Magic Perception LV4] [Magic Manipulation LV4] [Enhanced Poison
LV1] [Poison Fang LV4] [Spider Thread LV3] [Cooperation LV4] [Night
Vision LV8] [Poison Magic LV2] [Shadow Magic LV1] [Poison Resistance
LV4]]

Minimum evolved into Mini.

Besides, it's probably the influence of the evolution, but the "Shadow
Magic" is added.

What's with these excellent brats.

The number doesn't decrease much this time, and the corpse of the
monster brought back is 20.

They return one day earlier than the last time, and the result is double.

What's with these excellent brats.

I receive the preys gratefully.

My status recovers considerably, and it becomes around 1000.

My body grows bigger with it too.

Because my species didn't change, it's not a change like evolution, but it
looks like my body simply grows bigger.

I who was palm size have grow to the size around 30 centimeters.

It's the size almost the same as the Mini.

When the babies left the preys, they leave immediately before I order

them.

Eh?

They can judge it by themselves already?

Aren't their head unexpectedly good?

What's with these excellent brats.

I'm glad that I gave birth to them.

And, I don't have to simply eat because I'm hungry.

No, I thought about it a little.

It might be fine if I eat these guys.

But, at the end, I didn't eat them for the reason that the thing gained is a lot if I use them until the end rather than eating them.

The expectation hits the mark splendidly.

Rather, it's more than expected.

Mother is happy to have such excellent and brave children.

Please pay the tribute to mother with that condition.

Chapter 173: Sponger

Ah.

Children is convenient.

Even if I don't say anything, they will work.

Moreover, they are excellent.

Even if I don't do anything, my life is supported.

It's wonderful.

However, I can't do nothing either.

The Demon King who was marked will reach the bottom layer soon.

After defeating my former main body, the Demon King head to the bottom layer of the Elro Great Labyrinth straight.

I think that she went to confirm what happened to the Queen that was taken over by me.

Well, there's no way to win if I encounter her.

Because it won't be a joke if the "Abyss Magic" is used again, I must prepare the escape route for the Parallel Will that took over Mother's body to escape.

Thus, "Spawning" begin.

Because my body has shrink unlike before, it's difficult.

A huge egg is produced inside my body in comparison with my present body.

This is hard.

I hold out for about half day.

I finally give birth to one egg.

Ah, it was tiresome.

But, with this, the preparation is done.

Now, if she withdraw before receiving the "Abyss Magic", it's perfect.

If possible, it's good if she can play dead without the "Abyss Magic" being used, but when thinking about the Queen's large build, the possibility of using the wide range annihilation magic is high.

When I'm waiting this and that, No.2 born from the egg as expected.

Good morning.

{Good morning. Nai wa. That is impossible}

Yeah.

Did you understand my feeling?

{Un. There's no way to win no matter what}

For the time being, eat so that the body doesn't die.

I left some foods just in case.

{Thank you}

Therefore, although No.2 was newly added, I noticed something.

The No.2's species remains as the Queen Taratect.

At present, although the figure is the same as me when I reborn, will she return to that large build sooner or later?

Assuming that she will return, how long will it takes?

Rather than that, I must pay attention to the Demon King's movement.

Although I don't think so, she might suspect that we are alive and begin to search for us.

I must watch her tightly so that it won't become like the other day.

The Demon King is still in the bottom layer.

Although I don't know what she's doing, as long as she's in the Great Labyrinth, I can't be careless.

When I spend the time like this, the baby unit returned again.

Ah, un.

Although I half expected it, all have evolved.

In addition, they acquired the Gross Feeder title.

As expected, they haven't acquired the Monster Killer, if it's at this rate, it might be a matter of time.

Not only the title, but the skills increase steadily too.

Starting from "Life", the every status strengthening skills, and the enhanced five senses skill of the "Enhanced Vision".

These guys are really too excellent.

How long do you think that I take to reach that stage?

Well, I have no dissatisfaction with the pieces being excellent.

Rather, it's convenient.

This time also, they carry the corpses of the monsters without fail.

The snake is there.

Seriously?

They became able to defeat the snake already?

Amazing.

My children who put the corpses of the monsters and leave gallantly again.

Somehow, it's becoming the atmosphere like the soldiers who have a long military record already start to march.

To evolve in this short term, how long have they do a dark fight?

It's scary that it's doesn't seem impossible that the next time they return, they have evolved further.

For the time being, eat.

My status recovers when I eat.

When my status recovers, the shedding occurs, and my body grows bigger.

Although there was no shedding except the level up, the shedding is originally like this.

The impression of the shedding by level up was too strong.

The size of my body returns considerably, around 80 centimeters.

A little more.

But, the status is still hard to say as complete recovery.

Around 15000.

If I recover to here, I won't fall behind an incompetent opponent, but if it's in the situation that the Demon King is near, I want to move as much as possible after complete recovery.

It doesn't mean that I don't want to break out of the present lazy life.

No means no.

Although No.2 eats and the status recovered a little, the size of the body becomes bigger faster than me.

After all, because the origin is big, it's faster to become bigger.

Even though she should be eating the same amount, where on earth does this difference come from?

It's mysterious.

When I experienced the mystery of the monster, I think about the future.

For the time being, I want to go to see the state of that town where the Vampire child lives once when I recover completely.

Because I was worshiped as the Divine Beast, the people might be confused that I disappeared suddenly.

There's also the war with the neighboring country, so I should go to see it to grasp the situation.

And, I think that I will restart the attack to the Demon King after seeing the state.

If I don't meet her, I'm more advantageous.

If I meet her, she's advantageous, and if I don't meet her, I'm advantageous.

If I continue the attack while running around with Transfer, I should be able to win.

There's no way to defeat such a monster by a frontal attack, so I can only defeat her by underhand trick.

And, I have the underhand trick.

Then, no matter it's unfair or whatever, I will do anything to win.

Kukuku.

I will return the debt of being defeated.

Wait for me, Demon King.

After all, I have the "Hero" skill.

I can't afford to be scared of the Demon King.

Fufufu.

Ah, but please don't come from the front, really, please.

Chapter 174: Apprenticeship applicant

When I slack with No.2, there was a reaction in the Space Perception.

Oh my, is it the Demon King!?

Although I stand ready for an instant, come to think of it, the Demon King doesn't have Transfer.

In addition, when I confirm the position by marking, it looks like the Demon King is going around the bottom layer thinking of something.

Then, who is it?

The space disorder is big considering it's Gyurigyuri.

If it's Gyurigyuri, he should Transfer more beautifully.

The person who I know that can use Transfer, ah, there's one person.

The shadow of a person who Transfer across the space.

The middle-aged man just before the elderly person.

It's the magician who was with the knights before.

Eh?

Why does this guy come to such a place now?

Oh, well.

My status has return considerably, if it's this guy alone, I can kill him quickly.

He has trained his skills considerably, so he seems to be delicious in the experience points.

[O-Oh!?!]

The middle-aged man noticed me.

Apparently, it looks like he don't know that I'm here, but what an amazing over reaction.

Well, I defeat them completely after all.

Ah, although my appearance is different from that time, did the middle-aged man recognize me?

[I-It's certain. Even though the appearance changes, that presence]

Ah, yes.

It's me.

Hmm.

So you know.

Well, it doesn't matter.

Then, I have you become my experience points.

[P-Please wait! I don't have the purpose of hostility! Please, please hear my story!]

Eh?

What?

[Please make me as your apprentice!]

What?

Somehow, after that, the middle-aged man settled down.

[Although I gave this body to magic, I have fell in love to your "Magic Extremity". I would like to be your apprentice by all means. Since that day when I saw your vivid magic, my heart has been held tightly by that brilliance. The smoothness to the magnificence of that magic construction is like the artwork of the national treasure rank. And, the overwhelming presence like a magnificent mountain. The technique like a God that can't possibly be broken by human technique. The flowing magical power has a close resemblance as the flow of the large river, and the overflowing magic is like the sea. Exactly! The essence of the magic is nature together with the world. Gratitude can't stop because I was reminded of the root. In addition, the magic construction that doesn't rely on the skills. That technique that give up common sense. I was made to change my thought that I narrowed the magic possibilities. I was praised

a genius, and I became senile too. The magic means to feel the world, and it's a technique to change the world. Despite that, I want to admonish the past me who followed the world rule obediently. Know the world, and change the world with this way. What an easy and difficult thing. I also want to use magic without skills.....]

The middle-aged man who began to talk at an amazing force.

I was dumbfounded unintentionally, and I ignored the middle-aged man's story.

Un.

To be honest, I drew back.

When I return to sanity, the killing intention disappeared somehow.

Was I taken aback?

Even so, there's no way I can make him as my apprentice.

In the first place, I can't talk.

Mutual understanding is pretty much possible if I acquire the "Telepathy" skill.

Although I have used most of the skill points that I get by unifying with Mother, if it's 100 points, I have it. But, I don't want to acquire it.

But, I don't think that I will acquire it to communicate with this middle-aged man.

After all, it's troublesome.

This middle-aged man is considerably dangerous because he can make me draw back.

A communication with such middle-aged man?

No, it's impossible.

The hurdle is too high for me.

Thus, I decided to ignore him.

Although this middle-aged man talks to me with the assumption that I

understand the language, why can he have such expectation to a monster as the other party?

No, I actually understand though.

Usually, a person won't think that the monster can understand the language, right?

Why did this middle-aged man skip that part?

Isn't his head strange?

Ah, it was obviously strange.

Although it's fine that I decided to ignore him, the middle-aged man didn't return.

He keeps talking, and when he knows that I don't have any reaction, he observes me fixedly this time.

What's with this guy?

At the end, he blazes up by setting a fire on his body with the consent of the day after tomorrow.

He was about to die.

The figure that laughed while on the verge of death is rather eerie.

After all, this middle-aged man is crazy.

Why do you attack yourself?

Are you an idiot?

After that, the strange cohabitation life continues, I recover my status while being troubled by the middle-aged man's eccentric behavior.

It begins with setting the fire, he made half of his body frozen, and he soars up high with wind in the air and drops.

Sometimes, he meditate in the water ball made by himself until he's about to be drowned.

Rather than meditation, isn't it straying?

What does he really want to do?

But, there was benefit.

Because the middle-aged man learned various magics, I observed the activation and I was able to learn some new magics.

Especially the fire, water and ice that I didn't learned, so it was a profit.

These 3 attributes have bad affinity with me and I was able to learn the skills just in case, but the level doesn't rise easily.

The middle-aged man seems to be able to use "Space Magic" fairly well and he brought preserved foods in the Space Storage, but it looks like it ran out after several days passed.

He went somewhere with Transfer unwillingly.

And, when I thought that he gave up, somehow, he killed a monster and returned.

And, he ate the monster.

That is the frog that has poison.

Of course, he has an upset stomach by the poison, and was in agony.

What does he really want to do?

Searching for master 3 thousand miles

I polish the magical power.

This is not good.

It's no good.

Up until now, this was all right.

However, when I see that person's magic, my Magic Manipulation seems to be a child's play.

Construction speed.

Like the tortoise's walking.

Construction dexterity.

Like a house of cards.

Magical power flow.

Like the drainage that was covered with dirty mud.

Completed magic.

I can't endure to see it anymore.

What a thing.

I have devoted this body to magic so far, and the complication that I have devoted myself is this?

Was I satisfied with such unpolished magic so far?

With the skills of such me is the empire's strongest magician?

I realize the limit of the Humans.

The too low limit.

Why was I born as the Humans?

With such a weak race, I can't possibly catch up with that person's height.

I dragged such melancholic feelings.

The Nightmare. That person was named so, and the me who failed in the subjugation of that person was given a penitence as the punishment, and I was confined in the mansion in the capital of the empire.

Well, such thing like confinement can't restrain me who can use the Transfer magic.

Because the higher-ups of the empire understand it, strict punishment is not given, and gave an easy punishment like confinement to temporize.

The empire might have the purpose to not want to let go of me.

I don't think that the empire will let go of me who's the empire's strongest magician and also the "Space Magic" user that there's no other user.

If I make a move that abandons the empire, the empire will detain me by all means.

But still, if it's useless, an assassin will surely be sent.

It should be the true intention that the empire doesn't want to lose a precious force.

Then, the empire can't harm me quickly.

From what I heard, the summoner, Buirims who survived with me was thrown into the Magic Mountain in the border with the Demons territory in the name of replenish the lost familiar and the recruit's training.

Strong monsters inhabit in the Magic Mountain, and it's a danger zone where the Demons occasionally surrounds with strategy.

It's not a place for a man who suffers half-dead wounds and lost all of his familiars to go.

Moreover, it's said that the followed subordinates are all quirky problem children.

Although Buirims is an excellent enough general in the empire, a summoner who don't have his familiars is useless.

Although I don't want the life that I saved with trouble to die

pointlessly, only this is the power of the person.

I can only pray for his safety.

When I spend days in melancholic feelings, I hear of a certain rumor.

A Divine Beast of the spider appeared in the Sariera country.

I know it immediately.

It must be that person.

The Sariera country is the immediate neighbor of the Outs country where the doorway of the Elro Great Labyrinth is.

The distance and the taken days, both of the calculation matches.

Although the Outs country and the empire try to conceal it desperately, the rumor of a monster defeat the empire's unit and in the end, that monster was taken out of the labyrinth spread.

Although it was not taken out, it's certain that person has gone out by some kind of method.

The story about the fort that protects the doorway of the Great Labyrinth was destroyed is impossible to be concealed anymore.

Appearing in this timing, and a monster that can destroy a fort. It must be that person.

And, the story about the Divine Beast that appeared in the Sariera country.

From what I heard, it repulses the bandits, heals the people, and hunts monsters.

Exactly a Guardian.

The suitable achievements to be called as the Divine Beast.

I who can't endure to stay here, ignore the confinement punishment and went to the Sariera country.

First of all, I transfer to the Outs country which I have went before, and travel the highway from there.

Although the Transfer that seems to be versatile, it has the fault that it can only transfer to the place that I have went before.

Now that the previous Hero who's said to be a space magician better than me has passed away, the only one who can use it among the Humans is me.

The reason why Transfer is not used on the march is because of such a reason.

First of all, the biggest cause that the user is overwhelmingly few is because almost no one has the affinity with this magic.

Whether there's even one in 10000 people or not.

And, above all, the person must be able to handle complicated magic construction that can't be compared with the other magics.

If these two points are not cleared, it's impossible to handle "Space Magic".

And, that person uses it very easily.

Even I can't perceive most of the Transfer's omen.

The too natural space tremor.

It was a Transfer that seems to be beautiful.

I change the carriage, from the Outsuo country to the Sariera country.

However, there was a trouble to enter the Sariera country from the Outsuo country.

It seems that some incident happened for some reason, and tension seems to run between the two countries.

Really annoying.

Even though I don't have the time to loaf in such a place.

Although I was somewhat stopped, I force my way through with the power of money in the end.

Even though I'm at the present age, I'm an empire noble.

Money is thick on the ground.

Above all, I don't have a family.

Something like money that's only used by me is meaningless no matter how much I have.

Like that, I finally arrived at the Count Keren's territory of the Sariera country where there's the rumor of the Divine Beast.

However, the thing waiting for me there was something unexpected.

Divine Beast-sama was killed by the underling of the church.

That's said.

Magician, apprenticeship

Author note: Ronant's point of view.

It's a lie.

I won't accept it.

That person can't be defeated by the underling of the church.

However, it's in fact a hot topic in the town.

The place where the Divine Beast was became a wretched state that can't be think that it was a small forest.

As if the ravages of the destruction that seemed to be a barrage of great magic.

The dregs of the dark magical power still remains.

Apparently, the magic of the dark system is used, but even I don't know the details.

"Darkness Magic", no, it can't be think that all these dark magical power still remains.

Then, is it the "Abyss Magic"?

"Abyss Magic".

The highest rank magic of the dark system that's assumed that it exists.

I have not seen the real thing too.

It was the first time for me when I saw that person has the skill.

Then, is this dregs of magical power the traces of that person using the "Abyss Magic"?

Although there's a weird feeling, the opponent must have been an opponent that the great magic must be used that left such influence like this.

It's tinged with truth suddenly that person was defeated.

I left the town that boiled to avenge Divine Beast-sama.

Even it's such a person, it will die when the time comes, huh?

This world is a wide thing.

Compared with it, I'm a petty thing.

I lose sight of my aim, and the living vitality is falling rapidly.

If I return to the empire, there might be some kind of punishment for breaking the confinement.

Although it should not be a severe punishment, that is troublesome now.

It might be fun to droop on a field somewhere, and die.

If I will die anyway, I suddenly think of isn't it better to die at the place where I met that person.

It was a good idea.

Now that it's decided, Transfer at once.

And, at the transferred destination, I meet that person again.

Although the appearance changed, I won't forget the intimidating air.

Although it split into two, my eyes can't be deceived.

Both are real.

What?

...As expected.

I never thought that it can even split.

It calmly accomplishes the things that I can't think of.

One of them is a white spider's appearance.

Although it was black when I saw it before, it shrinks and the color changes too.

However, the two sickles of its forefoot are there.

The other one is a black spider.

This one is slightly large.

There's no sickle and it seems to be just like the normal Taratect species.

Although I'm interested in how it split, it's probably the method that's impossible for me who has a human body to imitate.

Then, I should learn the things other than that.

I applied for apprenticeship when I noticed.

I talked passionately for several hours.

Apparently, it seems to be astonished.

Oops!

I lose myself and talk passionately too much.

However, with this, it's clear.

This person understands the Humans language.

Well, it's unthinkable that such a person can't understand words.

Even though it understands my words, there's no reaction.

Apparently, it won't accept me as an apprentice.

Having said that, it's not cruel.

Although it turned a silent killing intent to me after Transfer, it vanishes now.

For the time being, it seems that I won't be killed immediately.

Although it doesn't welcome me, it doesn't eliminate me.

It's like a stance of persisting abstention.

Then, I will observe this person's actions, and ascertain how this person reached the extremity of magic.

I decide so, and the observation began.

A few minutes after the observation begins.

I have the feeling that the world was overturned.

It's terrific.

That's the word for it.

When I met it at this place before, I notice it in a long distance.

It's the same as that time that it multiple activate several skills.

However, I understood that it's doing something aberrant with the body just by observing it carefully and closely than that time.

This person always activates the very small magic, and wears it in its body.

In addition, multiple magics too.

The ones that can be confirmed are dark, soil, wind, and light. These four kinds of magic is activated simultaneously.

A voice of admiration leaks out unintentionally to the too minute result of the magic.

What a minute magic.

Magic is the means for attack.

That means power is demanded from it, and powerless magic is unneeded.

Then, power is demanded for magic, and it's eternity that it becomes huge.

The very small magic that breaks the common sense.

Normally, these kind of things have no meaning.

However, I'm convinced.

This is the essence of the magic.

The ultimate secrets.

There's no troubles if it's only making it huge.

If I put my strength only on that, it can be done.

However, how about making it smaller?

It's no use to just reduce the power.

The precise construction technique is needed to make the fragile and small construction.

The magical power is poured into the fragile construction, and the delicate power adjustment demanded from the Magic Manipulation.

The polished technique is there that it's impossible to reach with strength.

I imitate the technique immediately.

At first, I experiment it with my forte, fire.

The result is a failure.

My whole body catches fire splendidly, and burns my body.

I extinguish it in a hurry, and laugh instinctively.

What a difficulty.

To carry out such an outrageous thing as if it's breathing!

Even though I tested various attributes after that, all the results were failures.

However, there was a gain.

Why I do such things? That's for the level raising of skills.

Every time I fail, I was able to confirm that the level of the skill rose.

Both the magic and the resistance.

Yes, this act that seems to be useless is actually the act to raise the skill level.

I always shoot very small magic to the extent that it won't damage my body by myself.

Who will think of such a thing?

Even if someone think of it, who will put it into practice?

There's always a new discovery when I'm with this person.

Because I didn't assume that it will become such a long journey, the foods seem to run out soon.

Should I go back to the town once?

No, I can't go back to the town because this is a once in a lifetime chance.

Ha, that's right.

Since I'm living with this person, isn't it fine that I take the same meal.

The meal that this person takes.

There must be something.

I have an upset stomach.

It was poisonous.

I thought that I was going to die.

However, as expected, this person is magnificent.

It's the first time that I hear of a title called Gross Feeder.

I must thank it for giving me the opportunity to acquire the title.

I will study on your side from now on.

Chapter 175: Revival!

Several days after the middle-aged man settled down.

The babies returned with the preys again.

On this occasion, because the middle-aged man was about to be attacked, I stopped them.

After I stop them, I felt like it's fine even if I don't stop them, but oh, well.

It's a pleasant middle-aged man who I don't get tired of watching him. Although it's not necessary to keep him alive, it's not necessary to kill him.

I mean, babies.

If my eyes are not fine, is it an imagination that among the killed preys, there's a medium rank Earth Drake?

It should be a monster that's approximately equal with the eel and inhabits in the huge passage with quite high status.

Even though there's a violence of number, they have become able to defeat monster equal with the eel already.

What's with these excellent brats.

But, as expected, there's no one who evolves this time.

Well.

If they evolve two stages in this short term, as expected, I will feel down.

The time when I evolve for the second time was the time I defeat the monkeys, huh?

There was such thing too.

It's nostalgic now.

But, there are the guys who seem to evolve if they are dispatch another time.

They might become strong enough to be able to defeat the snake alone.

Of course the status is not equal to the snake, but because the skills are considerably improved, they really seem to be able to win against the snake.

After all, the time when I defeat the snake was when I was weaker and my skills are also poorer.

If they have the average man's thinking ability like me, the snake seems to be defeated easily if the babies make full use of the present status and the skills, but as expected, they are not that intelligent.

Not, right?

I will be slightly suspicious if they are that excellent.

Well, it's a good thing that the pieces are excellent.

Thanks to that, I don't have to do anything, and I can slack.

The babies put the preys, and left immediately again.

Umu.

Splendid.

{Hey, is it an imagination that they are more excellent than me?}

It's an imagination.

Just decide it to be like that.

Queen-in-charge became quite huge in these several days.

When the middle-aged man came, she was only slightly bigger than me, but now, she has grow up to the Greater's size.

If it's the border of the upper layer and the middle layer that's this place, the wideness is enough, but it doesn't seems that she can move with that size freely in the upper layer.

Should she return to the bottom layer with Transfer when the Demon King disappears?

But, the Demon King might return to the bottom layer with some kind

of impulse again.

What should I do?

Should I let her stay here like this?

It's possible to live in this area, and if there are the babies, there's no problem in food.

She can escape to the middle layer if something happened, so the location is not bad.

That might be good.

Either way, we will stay here until complete recovery for the time being.

I must cope with the adaptation to circumstances depending on the Demon King's movement.

Speaking of the Demon King, it seems that she have started a fierce battle with the Earth Dragon in the bottom layer.

There are nine Earth Dragons that exist in the bottom layer..

It's certain because I confirmed it by the Skill Search.

And, when I measure the rough strength from the Queen's memory, they are slightly weaker than the Queen.

In case of the numerical value of the status, the weak one is 7000 in average.

If it's a strong one, 18000 in average.

It's considerably stronger than Alaba.

There are nine of such thing.

Although I don't know why she is fighting with such party, it seems that a grand killing of the Earth Dragons and the Demon King is happening in the bottom layer.

The reason why I know it is because I peep with "Thousand Miles Eye".

This skill is amazing.

Although there should be quite a distance to the bottom layer, I can see

it.

When I watch it with the "Thousand Miles Eye", Maou-sama is strange after all.

It seems that the Earth Dragons cooperate somehow, make something like a barrier and shut the Demon King, but the Demon King breaks through it and kill the Earth Dragons one by one.

As if 1 to 9 is nothing.

There are no puppets that are used when fighting with me probably because the barrier obstruct "Summon", but still, she's overwhelming the Earth Dragons.

It looks like the Earth Dragons can only gain time with the barrier.

The Earth Dragons that gain time while escaping.

And, they moved around the bottom layer.

However, the stalling seems to be over soon.

The remaining Earth Dragons are three.

Looking at them, they are big shots of the quasi-Mother class, but it can't win the Demon King.

To be frank, the Earth Dragons have no chance to win.

The status is too different.

Rather, I'm admired oppositely that they managed to survive well against that monster.

In the first place, I wonder why the Earth Dragons oppose the Demon King.

Instructions of Gyurigyuri?

But, in that case, Gyurigyuri seems to intervene, but at present, there's no such state.

Well, it's no use even if I think about the things that I don't know any further.

The important one is the Demon King is still confined in the bottom layer.

Even though the Earth Dragons are nearing their limits, I consider that they can hold out for another two or three days.

In other words, I will be able to move freely in about two days.

Fufufu.

And, my status finally revived.

My body size returns to normal.

The Demon King is not here.

I who completely revived.

Then, there's no problem even if I move freely!

Thus, I will go out!

{Aye}

I will leave the house-watching to you!

{Aye}

Ah, take care of that middle-aged man too.

{Isn't that fine to leave him?}

Even though the middle-aged man repeated eccentric behavior, somehow, his skill level rises.

Uncover the secrets.

{No no. Even if I uncover the secrets, I don't want to do such a self-destruction thing}

Well, that's true.

Well, just take care of him suitably.

{Suitably, huh?}

Then, at first, let's go to see what happened to the town where the Vampire child lives after that.

S27: The Remnants of the Nightmare

That is on the rock.

The eight red eyes watch me coldly.

The size is not very big.

But, the presence is larger than any other monsters that I have seen so far.

I can't move.

The others are the same too.

We can't move even an inch at all like we hardened.

It seems that our hearts have been tightly held by the figure of the white spider monster.

[Hero?]

Suddenly, a voice is heard.

It's not as a sound.

It was Telepathy.

It's not something turned to me.

I only tapped the Telepathy that's sent to someone.

[Hero]

And, that 'someone' was there before I know it.

It was all over the place.

[Ruler?]

[Ruler]

[Ruler]

[Impossible to appraise?]

[Impossible to appraise]

[Impossible to appraise]

[Ruler?]

[Ruler]

[Ruler]

[Reincarnated people?]

[Reincarnated people]

[Reincarnated people]

[But, weak?]

[Weak]

[Weak weak]

The voice of Telepathy that sounds here and there.

Before I know it, the floor, the wall, the ceiling, they were everywhere.

Countless red eyes.

As far as I can see, they are white.

My thought stops because of the overwhelmed scene.

No, think.

These guys make full use of the language with proper intention.

There is an inexcusable word in those words.

[Do you know about the reincarnators!?!]

I make up my mind and speak.

Although I know that Basgas-san have his eyes opened wide, I must ask this by all means.

[I know it]

[I know it]

[There's no way that I don't know]

The answers came back.

Mutual understanding is possible.

These guys are not monsters without intelligence.

[Why do you know it?]

[Master]

[Master]

[Mother]

[Mother]

[Is the Master a reincarnated person?]

[You will know soon]

[You will know it soon]

[You will know it immediately]

[You will know at once]

[What do you mean?]

[Declaration]

[Sentence]

[The beginning of end]

[The world starts]

[The world ends]

The white shadows gradually disappear.

[Wait! What do you mean!?!]

[There's no meaning to know it]

[You will die anyway]

[Everyone will die]

[Struggle and survive]

I felt that we were told so with the meaning of overlooking us till then.

And, the Remnants of the Nightmare disappeared in front of us.

[You fool!]

Basgas-san's fist catches my face.

I received the fist contentedly without resisting.

Hyrinth-san pinions Basgas-san who was going to strike me.

[I should have said it! That Lad's comrades might die by your thoughtless actions!]

Basgas-san shouts his anger while being pinioned.

It's the force that seems to break loose from Hyrinth-san at any moment.

[Now, now. Because it end up safe like this, isn't it fine?]

Sensei intercedes, and Basgas-san stops moving.

Although it seems that his anger still haven't settled down, it doesn't seem that he will act violently any further.

[I'm sorry. I have something that I must ask by all means]

[Even if everyone dies?]

I'm stared.

When it's said so, I can't say anything.

[It's fine if Lad dies by yourself. But, don't drag other people into it. If you want to suicide, do it yourself]

[Basgas-san, you're saying too much]

Although Sensei chided Basgas-san, Basgas-san is more right.

For the reasons that I want to know, I took an arbitrary action against the other party who's the dangerous Remnants of the Nightmare.

Basgas-san pushes Hyrinth-san aside.

Did he judge that he won't act violently anymore? Hyrinth-san released Basgas-san easily.

Basgas-san lean on the rock in a slightly remote place, and sat down.

If I see properly, his expression is bad.

Basgas-san said that he encountered the Nightmare in the old days.

The trauma might have been stimulated.

When I see the others again, Katia and Anna sit down, and Hyrinth-san has a slight pale face.

Only Sensei who looked calm.

[Are you all right?]

I talk to Katia and Anna who sat down.

[I can't stand up]

[I'm ashamed]

They look up at me with the face that seems to cry.

The goose bumps stood too, so they are very scared and it's unpleasant.

Even though they have a relatively small build as a monster, being surrounded by big spiders is of course unpleasant.

Even I felt unpleasant, so the woman group is all the more.

[How can Sensei keep calm?]

[No. I'm not calm, you know? Although the appearance is cute, the contents were slightly creepy]

[Cute....]

Ah, that was not a character making, but she really liked it.

After all, Sensei likes strange things since the previous existence.

Although I thought that it's a part of the character making, it seems that she seriously like something like spiders.

It's unexpected.

[By the way, what do you think about what those children said?]

Many mysterious words that the Remnants of the Nightmare said.

[I don't know. There's too little information]

In the first place, what on earth are those monsters called as the

Remnants of the Nightmare?

Because they found out our information, it's certain that they have a high level "Appraisal" skill.

In addition, the intelligence that can understand human speech.

The stealth nature that gathered that much without being noticed by me.

The cooperation between comrades making full use of the Telepathy.

Even a fragment has such ability.

What if it becomes a fight....

I don't think that I can win.

[The beginning of end. Everyone will die, huh?]

The nightmarish ominous words.

Only that was stuck in my head and didn't leave.

Chapter 176: Spare body talks

I am Queen-in-charge.

There's no name yet.

To be frank, rather than Queen-in-charge, I'm already the Queen.

Does the main body realize this?

Although I'm connected with the main body, I have become an almost different existence.

Not only me.

The others of the Parallel Wills that attack the Queen and the Demon King through the soul are more or less producing the difference with the main body.

Although I think that it's probably because we take the others' souls, the present us are different people from the main body.

Originally, we Parallel Wills didn't have the concept of a body.

All Parallel Wills were the same, and there was no relation of the top and the bottom.

Only the charge is different.

Each one of us work as a different will while the root is completely the same.

That was us.

That has changed now.

It's decided that the will remained in the original body to be the main body, and the pyramid that the other wills became the lower rank was completed.

Although I don't know whether the main body realizes it or not, we have fall low to the accessories of the main body.

Well, there's no dissatisfaction with it.

It's just that the existence called me has separated from the main body as the Queen.

At present, there's no absurd order given by the main body.

The present main body has the right to order us.

I mean, she holds our life and death.

If the main body feels like it, we will be absorbed into the main body, and we will actually die.

That's why, we can't go against the main body.

Well, at present, the main body doesn't seem to have such intention.

She prepared my new body after all.

To be frank, if it's only to recover me, she didn't need to prepare a body.

Because I just have to let my soul to be absorbed by the main body's soul.

In that case, the existence called me will merge into the main body and disappears.

Did the main body avoids it instinctively?

Doing things like this don't have much difference with the Demon King.

The Demon King created the Queen as her spare body.

The Queen breeds and the species named the Taratect species was created.

The Demon King rules over it.

This is the true army of the Demon King.

The pyramid that the Demon King was made as the top.

The difference with us is whether there's a will or not.

The Queen is only a tool for the Demon King.

Even though it's a powerful monster to that extent, it only has a weak will that was devoured by me.

And yet, the intelligence is quite high.

It's like a computer rather than a creature.

Although the operation function is excellent, it's a living machine that has neither will nor feelings.

The Queen was such an existence.

It lives mechanically, lays eggs to increase the pieces and leave the eggs.

If they grow up to some extent, they will be placed under its control.

It's a monster of the production line that follows the manual like some kind of factory.

And, the foreign substance that entered in it was me.

Me, or rather, it's the main body.

The soul of the main body and me is still connected strongly just like the old days.

But, with almost the same strength, she fuses with the other souls.

In my case, it's the Queen.

Thanks to the fact that the Queen's will is weak, there's no influence in thought.

But, I as the existence is totally different from before already.

Well, therefore, nothing is wrong.

At present, there's no harmful effect.

However, did the main body judge instinctively that the Parallel Wills shouldn't be increased and mutate like this? Even if the skill level of the "Parallel Will" rises, there's no new will that appeared.

She only use magic in the degree of using it unconsciously.

It looks like the idiot main body always shoot very small magics on herself for some reason, and the skill level rises.

Unconsciously.

In case of my guess, I think that it's the "Parallel Will" skill that can't be expressed as a will.

If it's the present main body, can't the main body do the similar movement as me when I was the Magic-in-charge without separating the will?

I mean, I laughed when the middle-aged man have begun to imitate the main body.

The middle-aged man destroys himself, and the main body says that guy is a fool unconsciously even though he is imitating her.

Because it was interesting, I didn't tell the truth.

After the main body left with Transfer, the middle-aged man stays.

Somehow, in these past several days, he seems to grasp something.

When I see it, his magic construction becomes considerably precise.

In addition, the level of the "Magic Manipulation" skill rose as well.

It considerably decreased to destroy himself thoughtlessly like the time when he came here.

But still, he sometimes destroys himself.

Because I was also free, I decided to raise the skills.

The skills of the main body link with me.

If I raise my skills, the skills of the main body should rise too.

Well, even if I intend to raise my skill level, I can't raise it immediately like the main body.

My skills are borrowed from the main body.

The skills as the Queen have already been absorbed into the main body.

It's not only the skills that were absorbed though.

So even if I intend to raise the skill level, it doesn't rise easily because it's borrowed.

But still, I can accumulate the skill proficiency.

I activate the very small magic like the main body, and wears it on myself.

Mu.

This is unexpectedly difficult.

Although the main body always did this unconsciously, if it's me, it's difficult to deploy it always.

I understood the reason why the middle-aged man kept destroying himself.

The middle-aged man looks at me who activates the magic with sparkling eyes.

No, even if you look at me with such eyes, I'm not happy.

Ah, my concentration breaks and the magic was disordered.

I erase the magic before it explodes.

Shit.

I activate the newly learned "Ice Magic" with full power like venting my anger.

Although it's only a low rank magic that shoots ice, if it's my status, the power becomes outrageous.

I keep the size of the ice as it is, raise the density of the ice and the shooting speed tremendously, and shoot it.

Can the density of the ice changed?

Although you will think like that, the ice generated in this world can do such a thing.

The weight and strength increase equivalent to the raised density of the ice.

By the way, because the generated ice will return to magical power by time progression, thirst can't be healed even if the ice is eaten.

It's really fantasy.

The shot ice makes a hole in the wall of the labyrinth.

Fu.

It will even penetrate the former world's tank.

Now that my feeling is cleared, let's continue the skill raising.

Ossan, don't give me such a hard look.

Chapter 177: Inside the Demon King

I am Maou-in-charge.

There's no name yet.

Hello.

I'm the spare body that's possessing the Demon King.

Present?

It's very bad.

The start was the present main body that's the Information-in-charge at that time, found out the existence that interfered our souls.

Apparently, it seems that we are connected to the other party by the soul. Then, it's planned to rule from here oppositely using the connection.

The method dispatched we Parallel Wills, and it was the method to erode the other party's soul.

I who was the Body-in-charge at that time, boarded into this strategy willingly.

After all, speaking of Body-in-charge, a pitiful frame.

My existence value becomes the maximum when peeling the scales.

Pitiful me.

A once in a life time opportunity to escape from such a pitiful position.

There was no way that I will miss it.

But hold on.

Then, I had a bad feeling when it became the step that who will be in charge of the Demon King that seems to be the most dangerous.

Un.

I was selected unanimously.

Damn it.

And, I have begun to pick a fight with Mother who interfered us and the Demon King who's the top and the origin of the Taratect species secretly.

I wait and see what happens first without moving.

First of all, I start from capturing the surrounding Queens.

Although the Queens are under the control of the Demon King, she didn't give the Queens firm ego like us.

Thanks to that, even if the Queens are eroded little by little, they didn't notice..

The erosion to the Queens continued steadily and quietly.

The situation changed after "Taboo" reached max level.

The main body became enraged.

Well, really.

Although I understand her feelings, is it enough to be enraged to that extent?

It looks like only me who thought so.

Although I understand it now, I think that the others including the main body except me, ate another person's soul and received the influence.

Only I alone didn't attack the Demon King yet.

I think that the main body received the influence by spare bodies' feedback.

I think that at this time, we have definitely begun to separate from the main body.

And, finally, the time when I attack the Demon King came.

Well, I was very scared.

After all, it's the Demon King.

I start hacking the Demon King's soul.

She found out immediately.

As expected of the Demon King.

Although it was a deduction that she didn't notice her subordinates, the Queens are being attacked, at the moment when she received the attack, she noticed my existence.

Furthermore, it looks like she noticed the present condition of the Queens.

Even though it's likely her first time to received an outside attack through the soul, the action was quick.

At first, the Demon King tried to eliminate me.

The result is a failure.

I'm a mind body of the soul.

Physical attack doesn't have any significance in order to eliminate me, and it must be the ability to interfere the soul like the Heresy Attack.

But, we have the "Heresy Nullity".

The elimination of us is impossible with the attacks in the system.

I understood the impatience of the Demon King very clearly.

But, we don't have the composure to that extent.

Even though it's nullified, it doesn't mean that there's no way to attack.

It's just that there's no damage, but the Heresy Attack has the effect to delay my actions.

Because of that, the erosion advanced only slowly.

The Demon King went for the next action immediately.

She can't defeat us who are mind bodies.

Then, there's only one method.

She has to defeat our main body.

The Demon King located the main body's location by the connection of the soul that we used oppositely.

Fortunately, the Demon King was at a quite remote place from the Elro Great Labyrinth where the main body was.

In addition, she can't use the Transfer magic.

Still, the Demon King starts moving.

She was very fast.

Although the main body was also confident in speed, the Demon King's speed was abnormal.

I understood that the main body will lose if this is fought directly.

I erode while the Demon King moves.

Thanks to that, I succeeded in linking some information.

A part of the Demon King's memory, five senses, etc, come to be shared.

Among that, there was the Demon King's status, and I recognized that this is bad.

The Demon King has come close to the Elro Great Labyrinth at last.

But, apparently, the main body is not in the Elro Great Labyrinth anymore.

Did she perceived the Demon King's approach, and run away successfully?

I also had the time when I thought so.

The main body that I thought to have ran away, makes a base near the town somewhere, and seems to stay there grandly.

This is bad.

This is the Demon King attack event.

I must inform it to the main body quick.

But, a problem occurred here.

The soul of me and the Demon King fused quite deeply at this point in time.

To be frank, it's a level that's already inseparable.

If I separate it forcibly, either of the soul, or the worst, both souls will collapse.

Besides, I'm always restrained by the Demon King, so I can't move freely.

It's the end.

The main body showed her stupidity for not noticing the Demon King's approach, and was beaten completely by the Demon King just as I thought.

Although it looks like she manage to survive at the last moment, the situation is not good.

The Demon King and I have fused considerably deep.

In other words, if I disappear, the Demon King will know it.

Even though the main body was defeated, I didn't disappear.

The Demon King knows it.

The Demon King understood that the main body didn't die.

But, she didn't understand what kind of trick was used.

For the time being, she go to eliminate the Queen that has been eroded.

She enters the Elro Great Labyrinth.

She reaches the bottom layer in no time, and kill the Queen very easily.

Seriously a monster.

Up to there was the Demon King's assumption.

Next, she looks like she's going to crush the new main body that seems to be in this labyrinth.

Bad.

Very bad.

When the main body dies, we probably will die like a chain reaction.

This is bad.

But, they stopped the Demon King who step forward.

The Earth Dragons that stay in the bottom layer.

Chapter 178: Demon King vs Earth Dragon

[What are you planning? I think that it's an agreement violation that you interfere me]

[That is the agreement exchanged between our master and you. We follow it if it's the master's life. Unfortunately, we are not told to not oppose you]

Kieeeeeaaaaaaaaa, it spokeeeeeeeeeeee!!!

No no.

Is this guy serious?

It spoke.

The Demon King and the Earth Dragons that face each other.

The Earth Dragon that has the biggest physique and has the appearance of an old Dragon among them, made full use of the Telepathy and talked with the Demon King.

I mean, it looks like the Demon King knew that the Earth Dragon can speak because she was not perturbed when it spoke willingly.

[Sophism, huh? So? What's the reason for you to oppose me to the extent that you go against your master?]

[Don't you think that the old should be eliminated by now?]

[What do you mean?]

I guess I'm treated as an outsider.

No, well, that's obvious though.

Someone, please explain it to me.

What's the relationship between the Earth Dragon and the Demon King?

Guessing from the conversation, they don't seem close.

I mean, isn't it hostile relationship?

Fumu.

I don't know.

At such a time, I can only peep.

It's going to be a little rude.

I invade the Demon King's soul a little.

The soul and body trembles at the same time.

Ah, sorry.

Endure it a little.

I peep and see the Demon King's memory.

Although she attacked me to eliminate me somehow, I was able to draw out the aimed memory.

Because the erosion rate rose considerably, I came to be able to do things like this.

According to the drawn Demon King's memory, it seems that the Earth Dragons are Gyurigyuri's subordinates.

Ah.

Now that it's said, I can agree.

When I thought why something like Dragon exist in this world, it was created as Gyurigyuri's subordinate.

Does the main body know this?

She seems to know it.

I only know about the outline of the "Taboo", so it's not strange even if there's a description about Gyurigyuri in that.

After all, Gyurigyuri is the Administrator of this world.

It's unthinkable that there's nothing about Gyurigyuri who's the Administrator of this world in the "Taboo" that's the matter related to the root of this world.

Muu.

I feel that the feedback from the main body has decreased recently.

I also have the awareness that I'm changing a little, so isn't this possibly bad?

[The new wind is blowing. Oldest Divine Beast, isn't it the time for us old ones to leave the world?]

[What a joke. Then, do you intent to entrust everything to the new ones? The result to entrust everything is the present situation, isn't it? They must at least be an old existence like me who butts in]

The Demon King floats a callous smile.

Although I can't see the Demon King's expression because I can only see the Demon King's point of view, the Demon King at such a time is in a bad mood.

After I possess this person, I intend to understand the Demon King's personality, but mostly, she's always displeased.

Well, if a foreign substance like me clings to the soul, of course she will be displeased.

Even if that is left out, this person's bottom of the feeling is always boiled.

The world is hated, endless anger.

It's the anger that I can't help thinking that why she don't have the "Wrath" skill.

When I think that she kept this much anger in the bottom of her feelings since the old times, I admire the extraordinary patience.

But, finally, the patience was at the limit.

That's why, the Demon King bestirs herself.

I appeared there.

The Demon King have no choice but to move.

She thought that she would act to the extent to incite the Demons while seeing the state for a while, but the existence called me didn't allow it.

Even if she abandons everything, she must eliminate me.

And, at this place visited as a part of the action, she received the Earth Dragons' interference for some reason.

[Oldest Divine Beast, we don't understand why are you aiming at a person. We don't, but we can guess that you are cornered. Is that person cornering you? Or, is it just our wrong guess?]

The Demon King's displeasure increases.

Like venting her anger, I mean, I'm the person concerned, the attack becomes stronger.

[That person is a strong person who defeated our brethren. It is not an existence that you can harm easily now]

[That's why, the Dragon species is always like this]

The Demon King grumbled as she was disgusted.

[The strong person is a precious existence to that extent. That person especially, reached to the extent that it can defeat our brethren in a short time]

Precious?

Me?

[Nai wa]

Nai wa

Hmm?

The Demon King and I who become speechless.

After a while, The Demon King scratched her head hard.

[So? After all, you don't have the intention to withdraw, right?]

[Of course. We are included in the old ones that should be perished. Stop the Oldest Divine Beast. There is no better stage than this]

[Just be carried away as you please. I will only bite and tear everything]

The Demon King moves.

The Dragons also move at the same time.

The Dragons activate the skill.

"Divine Dragon Barrier".

The powerful unrivaled absolute defense skill that has the effect of the magic obstruction of the Dragon species and the physical wall.

The most troublesome point of this skill is, let alone magic, but the effect of all skills is negated.

In order to destroy this barrier, there's nothing but to either use pure physical ability to break it or hold down the obstruction with the power more than that.

In other words, either way, the only method is to overpower it.

It's an extremely outrageous skill that it won't even be a match if the power to break this barrier is not owned.

Besides, the barrier activate now is not an ordinary barrier.

It's an original barrier that has "Space Magic" mixed in it.

The multiple barrier by the combined skill that the Earth Dragons newly think out.

The Demon King's "Space Magic" level is low.

In other words, she doesn't have the means to break the "Space Magic".

In addition, the Earth Dragons don't attack assertively, but retreating like escaping while keeping a fixed distance.

Hey, the escape prevention "Great Demon King" skill is not working.

Ah, the escape obstruction of the "Great Demon King" only shows its effect when the opponent leaves more than the fixed distance or when the opponent tries to Transfer.

I see.

That's why, the Earth Dragons are keeping a fixed distance.

I mean, isn't this a great chance?

Yosh.

Let's advance the erosion before it's too late.

Prepare yourself, Maou.

Know that the true enemy is not the Earth Dragons, but me.

It was decided.

Chapter 179: Demon King of Gluttony

The Demon King runs after the Earth Dragons.

The Earth Dragons obstruct the pursuit.

The Demon King runs after the Earth Dragons while breaking the barrier generated by the nine Earth Dragons.

The Earth Dragons reconstructs the destroyed barrier, and nine of them make an exquisite rotation and confine the Demon King.

Although it seems to be equal in offense and defense, the result is decided.

The Earth Dragons have no way to win in this match.

That's why, the perfect confinement.

Stalling.

And, a detour suicide.

The Earth Dragons are strong.

Especially, the individual that seems to be the leader who talked with the Demon King with Telepathy, is terribly strong.

Every kind of the status numerical value are approximately 18000.

It's the result that I see by using the Demon King's "Appraisal" skill without permission.

It the strongest monster that I have seen so far.

The remaining eight are strong too.

After all, 5 out of the 8 have the status average of more than 10000.

The remaining three have the status more than 10000 partly, and they are not weak.

The average status of the weakest individual is around 7000 after all.

To say this as weak...

But still, they can't win.

Against this Demon King.

Among the nine Earth Dragons, six of them have the "Divine Dragon Barrier" skill.

The remaining three only have the "Dragon Barrier" that's the deteriorated skill.

So these six become the center, and are in charge of the barrier of the Demon King surrounding.

To be frank, the low powered "Dragon Barrier" can't even confine the Demon King.

The role of the three that don't have the "Divine Dragon Barrier" is to make walls by "Soil Magic".

With this, the Demon King can be stopped even a little.

But, the effect is not so favorable.

The Demon King penetrates the generated soil walls very easily, and charges forward.

What's with this nonsensical creature?

Although she has the human figure, she's completely a monster, right?

A woman t*rminator?

I'm not surprised even if the insides are made of metal.

When I think of the present feeling of the Earth Dragons being chased by it, namu.

And, I'm interested since a while ago, what happens to the MP or SP of this person?

Although the number displayed in the status is ridiculously high, the stock is added more than usual.

The unique skill, "Gluttony" that's probably the final evolution of the "Satiation" skill that my main body has.

By the effect, the Demon King's HP, MP and SP have an outrageous

+stock value.

What's with the +99999?

There's no way such a numerical value can be reduced no matter how a person struggles, right?

But, this is not the thing that I'm interested in.

Her SP doesn't decrease at all.

On the contrary, it's even increasing.

If it's the HP and MP, there's the automatic recovery skill, so it's not strange.

But, the SP should only recover by eating.

The secret is because the SP recovers whenever the Demon King moves her mouth.

When the Demon King move her mouth like chewing something, a part of the Earth Dragons' barrier vanishes.

Rather than vanish, it's better to said that it's shaved off.

And, she chews.

Whenever she swallows, her SP recovers.

The secret is in the effect of "Gluttony".

[Gluttony: n% power capable of reaching the Gods. It becomes possible to devour everything, and it can be stocked as pure energy. In addition, the W system is surpassed and the the right to interfere with the MA area is obtained]

[Ruler of Gluttony: Acquisition skill [Abundant Sky LV1] [Sublimation]: Acquisition condition: Acquisition of [Gluttony]: Effect: Each ability of HP, MP and SP rise. A+correction whenever status strengthening-type skill proficiency gained. The Ruler class privilege is acquired: Explanation: The title presented to those who rule gluttony]

In other words, the Demon King eats the Earth Dragons' barrier using the effect of "Gluttony".

And, it's converted into energy, and restores the SP.

Although all the Sin-type skills have broken abilities, among that, this "Gluttony" is outrageously terrific in combat.

After all, it's similar to the pseudo perpetual motion.

The weakest Earth Dragon that got impatient releases the breath.

The breath of the power that seems to destroy everything.

If the opponent is not the Demon King, the attack would surely be effective.

That's if the opponent is not the Demon King of Gluttony.

The Demon King opens her mouth.

The Earth Dragon's breath is sucked into the Demon King's mouth.

Chew.

And, she swallows it as if nothing happened.

It's like this to eat everything.

The level as a skill is different from my "Satiation".

Not only food, but even the stone, soil, and metal are eaten, and even eats the opponent's attack.

Every one of them return as energy.

That's the power of "Gluttony".

Let alone the offense and defense, but it has the worst ability to make up for sustainability.

If it's seen as the pure combat ability, it's a more frightening skill than my "Pride".

The tag of the Demon King and the Earth Dragons restarts.

Thanks to the "Divine Dragon Barrier", stalling can be done.

Even if she has the "Gluttony" skill, the "Divine Dragon Barrier" can't be broken quickly.

But, the Earth Dragons that maintained the barrier and restore it whenever it's broken, are exhausted steadily.

On the other hand, the more the Demon King eats, the more she recovers.

There's no way they can win against such a cheating opponent.

Generally, the difference with the original status is too much..

The Earth Dragons are strong.

The dreadful status that even veiled the Earth Dragons.

The ridiculous status that's about 90000 in average.

The Demon King's manipulated thread pass through the gap of the eaten barrier and coils one of the Earth Dragons.

The Earth Dragon is the individual with the lowest status.

It was the individual that had the highest status that the thread aimed.

It jumped to the front of the thread by itself to protect it.

The thread takes the life of the Earth Dragon mercilessly.

Even though it was the weakest in this place, the Earth Dragon that's the leading big shot in this labyrinth died very easily.

The remaining Earth Dragon is 8.

They still challenge the fight that can't be won.

Sorry.

It seems to be impossible to take over the Demon King while you guys are doing your best.

Chapter 180: Spare body moves

Well then, although the main body went out triumphantly, the situation is not good.

Although I don't know why the bottom layer's Earth Dragons oppose the Demon King, I don't think that they can win the fight against the Demon King.

I who inherited the Queen's memory, grasp the ability of the Earth Dragons to some extent because I was the resident of the same bottom layer.

Although the leader of the Earth Dragons is strong, still, it's not equal to the Queen.

Even if it comes in crowd, it's meaningless before the overwhelming Demon King's status and the cheat-like skills.

Somehow, the Earth Dragons challenge the Demon King to a fight while understanding that.

Otherwise, there's no way that the proud Earth Dragons will take a withdrawing strategy that's clearly a stalling.

But, I don't understand why the Earth Dragons are stalling.

What are they waiting for?

Gyurigyuri?

No, even though the Demon King is moving this showy, I think that man will not participate because he still hasn't appear at this point in time.

It's hard to think that Gyurigyuri who has the Administrator's authority don't grasp the state of his own subordinates.

I think that he leaves them while knowing that.

Then, it means that the reason the Earth Dragons attack the Demon King is their own judgment.

The Earth Dragons that stayed in the bottom layer for a long time have challenged the Demon King who's a far higher opponent.

I don't know the intention.

it's no use even if I think about the things that I don't know any further.

I will also move ignoring the main body's intention like the Earth Dragons that move arbitrarily ignoring Gyurigyuri's intention.

Ah, test test.

Can you hear me, ladies?

〈Loud and clear, over〉

(Same here, over)

[Same here, over]

[Same here, over]

Un.

As expected, there's no response from the Maou-in-charge.

〈Eh? What happened?〉

The Maou-in-charge is continuing the attack to the Demon King.

On the other hand, the Demon King fights back desperately.

To be frank, I think that she don't have the time to communicate with us.

[Seriously? I mean, what about the playing dead strategy?]

Ah, that, huh?

Probably, the Demon King already knows the fact that we are not dead.

(That's bad!)

Otherwise, I don't know why the Maou-in-charge attacks arbitrarily.

[When it comes to that, should we also move?]

Un.

Because the main body is in high spirits after reviving, I contacted instead of her.

(Roger. Then, I will begin to act)

How's everyone's erosion rate?

〈I guess around 85%〉

(A little over 80%)

[Around 70%?]

[Um, around 60%]

Low.

[It can't be helped! I'm the last one who got generated after all!]

Well, yeah.

Can you make it as fast as possible?

[I'm doing it fast so far, you know?]

With that in consent.

(You are fairly impatient. Did something bad happen?) Although this still don't have any positive proof, the Demon King and the Maou-in-charge are having a considerable close fight unlike us.

And, she is eroding the Demon King somehow, but there's a feeling of being taken oppositely.

〈That's bad!〉

Although I don't know which one will fall first, she might be taken in the worst case.

(This is bad. When it becomes like that, the cheating direct soul attack can't be used) [Then, will it become a serious match with the Demon King?]

[With that?]

Yeah.

I want to raise the forces of the main body even a little now.

That's why, I want you all to take over the Queens as fast as possible.

[All right. I understood the situation]

〈I will begin it immediately〉

My best regards.

Fuu.

With this, the other Queen-in-charges have start to move.

As expected, the main body knows that it's too dangerous to move in a weakened state, but now that she has revived, she shouldn't fall behind easily except the Demon King.

Because she's in high spirits after reviving, she might make a blunder at an unexpected point though.

Let's pray that she don't make any blunder.

Is there anything that I can do?

The best would be waiting for the status recovery quietly with the meaning of strengthening the forces.

After all, even though it's borrowed, I have the same strength as the main body.

If I revive, the forces will simply double with that alone.

This is big.

However, my recovery is considerably slower than the main body.

Although my body grows bigger pointlessly, the essential status doesn't recovers to that extent.

It seems to take more time until complete recovery.

Then, I shouldn't move unskillfully.

It's better to make a blunder rather than moving forcibly in a weakened state.

I decided to wait for the recovery quietly.

Now, I can only pray that the main body and the spare bodies to do well.

Especially, the Maou-in-charge is considerably important.

The future development will change completely by the Maou-in-charge's success or failure.

If possible, I have the feeling of wanting to help the Maou-in-charge, but I can't do it.

I from the start and the other Queen-in-charges have already fused with the Queens more than half, so it's impossible to move easily with only the soul like before.

The reason why I was able to move to the egg is that I moved together with the existence called the Queen.

I did an incarnation.

I can't exist as a soul anymore.

I have changed like this.

Then, in order to assist the Maou-in-charge, the main body must generate new Parallel Will.

But, I expect that the main body will not produce any Parallel Will anymore.

I think that the present state is a last-minute line.

It's possible to split while remaining intact with the main body's soul.

To produce Parallel Will means nothing but splitting the soul.

When more Parallel Will is produced, the main body's soul will wear out steadily.

Because the soul of the Queens and the Demon King have been absorbed by the influence of the skill, the main body's soul becomes a distorted condition.

If she produce more Parallel Will any further.

The worst case is the soul will collapse.

In other words, it's death.

Even if she has the "Immortality" in the system, she can't revive if the soul collapses.

It's tough that I can only wait.

Please, everyone.

S28: The Elro Great Labyrinth escape

After encountering the Remnants of the Nightmare, the course after that advanced surprisingly well.

It seems that the Earth Dragon that just evolved preyed on other monsters, and there's hardly a monster remained in the large passage.

Thanks to that, the combat frequency ended with a little, and we didn't even encounter a big shot.

I think that it's probably not only the Earth Dragon's influence.

The Remnants of the Nightmare.

Because there's that existence, either the monsters ran away or they are all eliminated.

After that, Basgas-san's words have decreased.

He set up his nerves without speaking unnecessary things.

Although he speaks of necessary things, he ceased to laugh cheerfully like before.

The appearance is like the warrior who goes to the battlefield.

We were inspired by Basgas-san's state, and the conversation decreased among us.

As the exit is getting closer, it became remarkable.

The tension of being in the dangerous labyrinth and the tension to get out of this labyrinth and stand on the real battlefield.

They mixed, and everyone's face becomes severe gradually.

[Well then, the exit is close by now that we come this far]

Basgas-san began to talk at the camp that would become the last.

[About the exit, there's only one bypath in this side]

[Then, does it mean that we will use the bypath?]

[Yeah]

[Is it a dangerous place after all?]

[Ah]

Basgas-san nods seriously.

[In the first place, if the bypath is safe, there should be more people using it, right? There's no one using it means that either it's not known or it can't be used because it's dangerous. Only one of these two.]

Basgas-san takes out a map.

[Look. We are now at here]

The place that Basgas-san points at.

There was already close to the exit.

When I recognize the place where I am now clearly, a real feeling of having coming this far at last arises.

[And, the bypath that we must break through is here]

The place that Basgas-san indicates.

There became a large space.

[It's a pit. There are several of it in the Great Labyrinth, and it connects the upper layer to the lower layer. And, this pit also connects to the ground. If we climb here, we can reach the ground]

The pit.

I heard it that it's a huge hole that connects the upper layer to the lower layer called the untrodden danger zone.

It's said that most of the adventurers who went down there didn't return.

But, this time, we are not going down.

We will climb it oppositely.

And, Basgas-san said that it's dangerous.

There's a dangerous reason.

[What kind of danger exists in the pit?]

[Ah. First of all, before the pit, we must pass through the danger zone that's here]

At the place of the map that Basgas-san indicates, there was a wide space opened before the pit.

[It's the nest of the Elro Ferect]

[Elro Ferect?]

[It's the insect-type monster that has a lot of feet. Although each one of them is weak, there's a lot of them and they use the abnormal condition of paralysis anyway. Because they are also fast, it's the end if you are caught. You will be paralyzed and they will gather in swarms]

[Ugh]

Did she imagined the scene? Katia leaks a small groan.

[The only way deal with it is to annihilate them all at once with wide range attack]

[I see]

Certainly, it's dangerous normally.

But, this party should be all right.

After all, most of the members can use the wide range annihilation magic.

If Katia, Sensei, Anna and I activate the magics, a considerable range should be able to be covered.

Even if we miss it, there's Hyrinth-san's impregnable defense and Basgas-san's covering.

It might be good.

[First of all, that is the first barrier]

[The first, so that means there's still something?]

[The second barrier is the nest of the Finjegoath]

We wait for Basgas-san's next words.

[Although the Finjagoath is a monster that also inhabits in places other than the Elro Great Labyrinth, the one that inhabits in the Elro Great Labyrinth makes the nest at the pit, and act based on there. Somehow, most of the pits have the Finjagoath's nest. Finjagoath is a flying insect-type monster that has poison stinger. Although the danger degree of one is assumed to be D, generally, it's led by the evolved individual and form a platoon. They will cooperate and attack. In order to reach the exit, we must climb the vertical wall while dodging their attacks]

It didn't seem that the Elro Great Labyrinth will let us out easily.

[Hiiiiiiii!]

A scream leaks from Katia's mouth.

Although she was not that good with insects since the previous life, after coming here, I feel that she have become excessively bad at it.

Well, it's not that I don't understand her feelings.

If I see this scene, I will feel unpleasant even if I'm not bad with insects.

In my point of view, the swarm of insects jostled each other.

It's the insect monster that has the similar figure as the centipede of the former world.

They wriggle in a heap all over in my view.

It can't be helped even if a scream comes out.

We intended to mow down the swarm of monsters by shooting wide range magic in turns as planned originally.

But.

[Hiiiyaaa! No no nooo!]

Katia goes mad and fires magic at random.

The number of the centipede-type monsters reduce very fast by the magic shot one after another.

[Um, isn't it dangerous to use fire in the cave?]

[It's probably all right because the magic fire in this world doesn't burn oxygen and produce carbon dioxide]

[Eh? Is that so?]

[Yes. Although I didn't check in detail, it's something vague like causing the phenomenon called the fire. When the magic skills are inexperienced, the carbon dioxide seems to be generated, but I don't know the detailed condition. I think that if it's Katia-chan's skill, carbon dioxide won't be generated, so there's no need to worry]

[It sure is mysterious]

[It's mysterious. In the first place, it's a mystery that how fire can be generated without the combustion of carbon, and I don't understand the mechanism that carbon dioxide will be generated if the skill is inexperienced. It seems to be different from the combustion of hydrogen. Well, if I begin to say such a thing, it will become what is magic to begin with. As a body came from the world that science exists, it's impossible to understand it, but it might be not good if I don't think so]

While we are talking pointlessly, Katia has burnt the swarm of monsters alone exhaustively.

I look down at the bottom.

The darkness of the bottom that can't be seen opened the mouth big there.

I look up at the top.

There's a little sunlight, and innumerable shadows flew between the light.

It's the bee.

The figure is quite similar to the former world's bee.

However, the size is incomparable.

The length is nearly twice of me.

The huge monsters flies around innumerably.

Although Katia who hates insects looks pale again, she doesn't have the energy to rampage like a while ago.

Fortunately or unfortunately, Katia only looked at the swarm of bees without having the energy to rage.

[Well then, this is the time to show our skills]

[Yeah]

Hyrinth-san and I lead.

Running in the air.

It's the aerial run by the "Space Maneuver" skill.

Although the "Space Maneuver" skill is convenient, the acquisition is difficult to that extent.

Only Hyrinth-san and I can fight using the "Space Maneuver".

Although Katia also has the "Space Maneuver" skill, because she is considerably exhausted by the magic barrage a while ago, this time, she's in the rear.

The strategy is very simple.

Intercept the attacking monsters by making full use of the "Space Maneuver", and the other members climb the wall at the chance.

It's a hard work to climb the wall, and it's considerably tough for Hyrinth-san and me to keep activating the "Space Maneuver" in the meantime.

It's not a simple strategy as it's said.

Although I'm worried about Anna, because Basgas-san is on her side, I want to believe that it's all right unless something great happens.

Several bees flew at once towards here.

When I see it near, it considerably big.

Six bees.

Strong power can be felt from one of them.

Apparently, the individual is the leader.

My sword cuts the leader bee.

Although I swung it lightly with the intention of testing it, I was able to defeat it easily.

Apparently, each one of them doesn't seem to be significant.

But, when more than two of them attack at the same time, it's troublesome.

Hyrinth-san and I kill each bee surely as if protecting each other.

When we killed the last one, the next swarm arrived.

[There's no time to rest, huh?]

[Yeah]

I reduce the number before they approach with "Holy Light Magic".

But, apparently, the bee have recognize us to be an enemy, and a large quantity of bees surge all at once.

Even if I reduce the number with wide range magic, because there's a lot of them originally, it's not so effective.

Even if we intercept with magic and sword, several of them get through.

Those were shot down by Sensei's magic of wind.

[Please don't mind the back! If it's a short time, I can handle with magic!]

There's Sensei's covering, so Hyrinth-san and I devote ourselves to bee extermination.

We handle the attacking swarm of bees one after another mechanically.

When it becomes pretty hard to maintain the "Space Maneuver", the end was seen at last.

It's the exit.

Basgas-san climbs up first, and pulls Anna up.

Next is Katia, Sensei, and when I saw Hyrinth-san is heading toward the exit, I shoot the last wide range magic aiming at the approaching bees, and jumped into the exit.

The sunlight that I see again after several days.

It's already in the evening, and the sky has been dyed into madder red.

Without losing time to be absorbed in deep emotion, we go away from the exit.

The bees might chase us if we are here, and there might be the ambush of the empire.

At present, there's no figure of the empire soldier, but we can't be careless.

[I have a hideout in this side too. Let's go there today]

We decide to get on Basgas-san's suggestion.

Like this, we succeeded in escaping from the long labyrinth life.

Chapter 181: It becomes something terrible

I transfer from the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Because they will probably be confused if I who have died appear suddenly, I transfer to a position far from the town this time.

I see the state of the town with "Thousand Miles Eyes" for the time being.

Hmm?

Somehow, isn't the number of soldiers little?

The number of adventurers is also little.

It has decrease by half.

What does this mean?

Oh, well.

The Vampire child is the same as before.

She's growing quickly and healthily in the mansion.

My Babies grow faster though.

It's not good to compare her with that.

Huh?

The town chief who's the father of the Vampire child is not there either.

Hmm.

Neither the soldier nor the adventurer are there.

The town chief as well.

But, the town's function is working properly.

Is there even a war happening somewhere?

If a powerful monster appeared and must be subjugated, the town chief doesn't need to leave.

The town chief was quite strong as far as I have seen.

As a human though.

Then, it's possible that the soldiers and some adventurers are led by a person who's has the commander-like position, and depart.

Although it's possible, in that case, the possibility that it's a war rather than a monster subjugation is higher.

Did it possibly become a war with the country of the middle-aged man who I killed?

There was such a conversation before receiving the Demon King's attack.

But, is that really serious?

Although I certainly thought that it was a threat to the extent to make diplomacy advantageous, it was serious.

Religion is terrible.

However, it's still a guess.

It's not confirmed that the war really started.

In order to confirm it, I want to gather information a little in the town.

New skill, "Concealment" activate.

Although this skill is evolved from "Camouflage", it looks like it has the effect of removing the things that I want to hide from the other party's recognition.

In other words, if I use this skill on myself, my figure won't be recognized.

Up until now, because of the Fear Bringer title, the stealth-type skills that have become half dead, finally, were able to revive.

The Fear Bringer title's effect is to give fear to those who saw my figure.

In other words, if my figure is not seen, it won't show the effect.

I have already confirmed that not recognizing = invisible.

With this, I can act secretly to my heart's content.

I turn on the "Concealment" and the "Stealth", and turn off the intimidation-type skill like "Emperor" and the other skills that I activate always.

I break through the town's defense network easily, and the invasion succeeded without being noticed by anyone.

I eavesdrop on the resident's conversation while moving along the roof of the house.

Yes, outbreak of war confirmed!

It's already a hot topic in the town.

If I walk a little, war, war.

Rather, there are fewer people who speak of other things.

It seemed to have become a war with the country named Outsuo country.

As expected, the Outsuo country is the country of the middle-aged man who I assassinated.

Besides, it seems to be the country where the exit of the Elro Great Labyrinth is there.

It's hostile with the Sariera country for many years because of the difference of religion, and the monster that destroyed their fort is worshiped as the Divine Beast in the enemy country.

Of course, that's not amusing judging from the Outsuo country.

The Outsuo country is the religion called Divine Word Religion.

The Sariera country is Goddess Religion.

As the scale, it looks like the Divine Word Religion is believed worldwide, but the national power of the Sariera country is much higher than the Outsuo country.

In the balance of the strange power relationship, I appear.

Judging from the Outsuo country, it would be a vexing problem.

There's the prestige as the country, and they want to eliminate me who's the monster that smashed the fort somehow.

But, I was worshiped as the Divine Beast in the enemy country.

In order to eliminate me without being offensive, they must first win over me to the country.

Therefore, that middle-aged man was selected as the negotiator.

This is probably fine even if the negotiation turns out well or fails.

The Outsuo country's higher-ups only want to use me as an excuse to cause the war.

Otherwise, they wouldn't appoint such an incompetent middle-aged man as the negotiator, and if that middle-aged man does a goodwill ambassador regularly, the problem will raise eventually.

If the Sariera country declares war because of that, it's a godsend.

It's possible to cause war under the name of defense.

It's just as planned.

Because I killed the middle-aged man this time, both countries became strange.

The Sariera country blames the Outsuo country for trying to harm the Divine Beast illegally.

The Outsuo country blames the Sariera country that the Divine Beast killed their diplomat.

In the end, it settled down in a draw, but then, I disappeared.

Besides, it seems that it's decided that the one who killed me is the underling of the Divine Word Religion.

Actually, it's wrong because I was killed by the Demon King, but there's no way the people know about such thing.

Although I don't know which camp spread the fake information, it looks like at least the Sariera country is thinking about the war.

When I eavesdrop on the resident's story, there's a lot of the contents like "We have to take revenge of Divine Beast-sama".

They are deceived successfully.

Ah, although I don't know what's the motive of the country's higher-ups, at least, it's confirmed that both countries are itching to start the war.

I'm used as the excuse, huh?

It's irritating.

Why they get excited when the person in question is absent?

Besides, my intention is disregarded.

If you want to start a war, you should just start it without minding the cause.

Don't use me as the excuse.

Chapter 182: Battlefield inspection

Now that I have come this far, let's go to the battlefield.

I don't even know what kind of situation it's in now.

It's possible that it was already over when I reached the battlefield.

After all, it took quite a lot of days until I recover.

Although I don't know how long is it to start a war, if it's a fantasy world where magic exists, it's not strange that the military movement is faster than the former world.

Well, if it's over, that's all.

Anyway, let's go to the site.

I knew it relatively easily that where I should go.

Although this town is connected to a lot of roads, there was a road that seemed that it's obvious that a lot of people used it.

The innumerable footprints and the trace of the wheel that seems to be a carriage were made a while ago.

Although the other roads also have those, there's a lot of non-humans' footprint.

Did they even tame a monster and enslave it?

I advance the highway with "Concealment" activated.

Oh dear! Because my status skyrocketed, an outrageous speed is released when I run even a little.

The feelings are the feeling of riding a roller coaster without safety device.

Hahaha.

Although my speed was high originally, it rose even more after unifying with Mother.

If I train steadily by level up, it might be fine, but, I'm troubled that

when it rose all at once like this, there's a gap between the consciousness and body.

Well, I have the cheating skill called the "Super Thought Acceleration".

Even if I accelerate physically, it's rather just right for me that everything becomes slow.

I will fly, yay.

I might be a person who will change character at the moment I grasped the steering wheel when I drive a car.

I let my speed do its thing, and reached.

Apparently, the border's vicinity is around here.

It looks like a real combat hasn't start yet.

Both armies glare at each other on the excessively wide plain.

I mean, there's a lot of them.

From the result of Wisdom-sama's Detection, this side that's the Sariera country army is approximately 42000.

On the other hand, the Outsuo country side is 53000.

Huh?

Wasn't the Outsuo country a small country?

Why there's so many people?

I mean, there are more people than expected.

Is this true?

Is this the fight that I was made as an excuse?

The atmosphere of an all-out war with the dangerous mind is flowing though.

Ah, I feel that my stomach is starting to feel pain.

I don't know whether the spider has the organ equal to the stomach or not.

Uee.

It's a several times scale of the battlefield that I imagined.

Even though I imagined a more cozy skirmish, it's this when I look at it.

What should I say? I plan to break into the battlefield if possible, but if I do that, it's like I can't read the situation.

What should I do?

I mean, why the small country, Outs country has more people?

I try to look at the Outs country army.

Hmm.

This, it's that.

The so-called allied forces.

Apart from the army that seemed to be Outs country's soldiers, there's clearly the army of the soldiers that seemed to be a different power.

And, there's several.

The army that stands out the most was overall coordinated in white.

Their appearances stands out considerably with a lot of people next to the Outs army unit.

The second one that stands out is took their position on the opposite side of the white army.

They looks like the knights who I encountered in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

I mean, it's probably the soldiers of the same country.

This one has almost the same number as the white army.

In addition, there are various armies mixed in there.

Although the others don't have a great number of people like the white army and the tentative name knight country, if trash piles up, something can be done.

It becomes the number of people more than the Sariera country whole army with only the main force, the white one and the knight country, and another power joins in there. As a result, a large army that greatly exceeds the Sariera country is completed.

Judging from the appearances, both battle formations are simply lining horizontally on the plain.

The place is also a common plain, so it doesn't seem that there's a geographical advantage.

Both armies neither have battle formation nor the geographical advantage.

Then, the outcome of the battle is decided by the difference of simple forces and the ability of the commander, but in this case, the ability of the commander is only in the range of error.

In other words, the difference of the simple forces connects to the victory or defeat.

At this rate, the defeat of Sariera country is inevitable.

If there's a person of the strength matching for a thousand people class in the Sariera country, it's different.

After all, in this fantasy world, I can't say that such a person doesn't exist.

Judging from the human's strength who I have seen so far, if the status exceeds 1000, it's strong enough.

Then, if there's at least 3000 in status, it's not a dream to be matchless.

If it's at least 3000, it's not strange that it exists. Do I think so because I myself have an inflation feeling?

But, as a real problem, it's certain that even if there's a human like that, it's not strange.

It's not only in the status, but a guy who makes full use of the skills and fight equally.

Well, that's not only to the Sariera country, but it's also possible to say to the Outs country allied forces.

If there's such a non-standard existence on the other side, there's no way the Sariera country can win.

Because they already lost in the number of people.

How will the individual difference of forces appear?

As for the human's strength of this world, the upper limit is about 1000 in status.

As for the lower limit, it's only one-digit.

There's a considerably gap in strength.

Among them, the strongest one is unfortunately, the middle-aged man who I left in the labyrinth.

After all, if I look at his magic-type status, it's around 1500.

In exchange for that, the physical-type status was around 300.

Even that 300 is quite high for a human.

When I think from the human's status that I have seen so far, an ordinary soldier is around 200.

If it's an elite, it's about 300.

And, the elite on top of that is around 500, is it?

When thinking from there, exceeding 1000 is considerably strong.

Huh?

Then, isn't that middle-aged man an elite even in the physical?

R-Ridiculous.

Oh, well.

Let's forget about the middle-aged man who looks like a pervert once.

The problem is how much is the difference in soldiers of both armies.

If one side is 200 on the average and the other side is 300 on the

average, it seems possible to push back the disadvantage of the number.

However, just by looking at both armies in a glance, it doesn't seem that there's so much difference.

Rather, the Sariera country side has a lower quality of soldiers, and it might be at disadvantage.

The white army and the knight country army seem to have high skills even if I look from a distance.

Although if it's the Outs country including the other armies, they seem to be judged as the victor, the two armies clearly differentiate.

Although it's the Sariera country if it's in all, it's the Outs country allied forces if it's the prominent.

It's a difficult point, but the Sariera country is disadvantageous.

I mean, I think about things on the Sariera country side.

Hmm.

What should I do?

Chapter 183: People are trash

While I was troubled on what I should do, the situation changed.

One person who looks like a commander steps forward from the Outs country side.

It's not a gallant horse, what's that?

Kirin?

Well, jumping to the space where both glare at each other in the battlefield on such a monster.

[I am the king of the Outs country, Gushiisuku Emera Outs!]

Oh.

His voice is loud.

Although it might be the effect of some kind of skill, the king of the Outs country named himself with a loud voice to the extent that it echoes in the entire battlefield.

It's a little exciting that it's like the one scene of a movie.

[You respect the monster as the Divine Beast that brought calamity to our country, and in addition, your devil deed by offering our country's brethren to the monster! Evil believers, your sins deserve a certain death!]

Huh?

What?

That middle-aged man is decided to be the sacrifice to me?

No, I understand that it's far-fetched.

Is that middle-aged man's interference ignored completely?

It was a short statement, but it's a loud voice that sounds even in the bottom of the stomach and the effect is outstanding.

The soldiers on the Outs country side get excited.

Although they yell severally, unfortunately, because there's a distance

and the large group raises a war cry without unity, I can't grasp what are they saying.

I don't think that I want to grasp it though.

In the first place, it's a mystery that whether they are yelling meaningful words or not.

To be frank, I think that most of them are simply yelling.

And, like cutting the Outsu country allied forces' excitement, one commander jumps out of the Sariera country side.

This one also rides a monster, but it's different from the king of the Outsu country.

The white coat of hair and the opened wing.

I mean, it's just a Pegasus.

As expected of D.

The point suppressed is being suppressed.

[I am the king of the Sariera country, Jigis El Sariera!]

The king who gives his name is young!

What's with the young noble who looks very good with that white horse?

Although the king of the Outsu country gives an impression of a stern and honest soldier, the king of the Sariera country looks like a prince who's in a story.

Umu.

When I have to pick either one of them, I prefer the king of the Outsu country.

[Servants of the Divine Word! The arrogance that curses us in your narrowed view as heresy! The sin to hurt the sacred Divine Beast-sama who heals us, and passing the judgment that its a brutal sinner! Even if the merciful Goddess-sama forgives you, on behalf of her, we will give the iron hammer of judgment!]

Aaah.

I had enough of such thing..

I don't wish for such thing.

[Ridiculous! The mind that worship the monster is evil itself! Obeying the origin of the Divine Word's spirit of the God, you should start over again from the afterlife]

Really?

Saying such thing.

Hmm.

[You are addicted to the deception called Divine Word without knowing Goddess-sama's merciful heart! Aren't you the heretics!?!]

Oi oi.

[Nonsense! The world only has one God which is the Divine Word God! Something like the Goddess is nothing more than a fantasy! Have you heard the Goddess's voice before!?!]

[No! However, Goddess-sama's spirit always watch over us! To answer the spirit is our mission of the Goddess Religion!]

[That is to be equal to the monster!?!]

[They are good neighbors! What is wrong with believing the neighbors!?!]

[This is because it's a monster!]

[Then, what is the one that you are entrusting your body to now!?!]

[This is a tool!]

[That is nonsense! Humans and monsters work together, and one day, together with the descended Goddess-sama, the Demons will be destroyed! That is the promised holy war! It's Goddess-sama's salvation!]

What?

[The Demons and the monsters, both belong to the devils! There's no

way we can understand each other!]

[The Demons and the monsters are different!]

[It's the same! They harm us, Humans! Arguments more than this are unnecessary! Everyone, judgment to the pitiful heretics!]

[Attack the people manipulated by the false God with Goddess-sama's mercy!]

Both armies begin to advance while raising a war cry.

Ah.

It can't be helped.

Un.

I understood it.

Although I understood it, when I see it like this, it goes beyond anger and I'm dumbfounded.

The Goddess Religion, there's no way the Goddess wish for such a thing.

Descend and destroy the Demons?

Such thing can't be done, and it's impossible that she will do it.

Because the Goddess continued struggling to save even the Demons until the end.

The Divine Word Religion is hopeless.

I studied a little about the Divine Word Religion when I gathered information in the town.

In short, it's a religion that believes that the voice of heaven is the voice of God.

And, in order to hear the voice of heaven numerously, it should teach the people to raise a lot of the skills and levels.

I can understand the origin.

Because someone long ago raised the level of the skills, that was made as the religion.

That someone surely believes in God more than anyone else.

But, from what I can see just now, the faith is distorted.

It's the evidence that it denies the Goddess Religion completely.

The purpose of the person who caused this war can be seen through.

For the Divine Word Religion, the Goddess Religion was obstructive.

Therefore, it's decided to smash it.

Why?

It's obvious.

It's because a part of the Goddess Religion is right.

The Divine Word Religion doesn't want to spread that right part.

Because it will make them inconvenient.

Fuu.

Trash.

Knowing that it's like that, and giving priority to oneself.

What can you call it other than trash?

The Goddess Religion that forgets about the Goddess's hope.

The Divine Word Religion that gives priority to oneself, and carry out the erasure of truth.

Both are trash.

Well, it's decided that which one is more of a trash.

The Outs country is a calamity.

Because I'm used as the excuse to crush the Goddess Religion, and it becomes a war without I knowing it.

Well, it might be the consequences of one's deeds caused by their stupidity.

If it's a nation, he should lead the country properly.

If it's the small country, I guess not to have things on one's way.

Then, I sympathize you.

Although I sympathize, I won't show mercy.

The Divine Word Religion might be necessary evil to the world, but I don't like the existence.

That's why, I will smash it.

Chapter 184: Now, pray to God

Taking advantage of the confusion that both armies will clash, I also start my action.

Aiming at the white group.

Judging from the clothes, it put on the airs of a clergy, so I think that it's the Divine Word Religion's main force.

The people who have been sent to such a battlefield are fools believing in the Divine Word Religion seriously without knowing the intention of the higher-ups, but I'm not concerned.

Although I'm not concerned, it meets the requirements as the target of my anger, and I want them to think that there was no luck and give up.

I prepare the activation of magic while moving.

I move in the air while looking down at the battlefield with "Space Maneuver".

I will use a slightly bold move.

I arrive at the sky of the white group.

At the same time, the prepared magic is completed.

I activate without hesitation.

"Darkness Magic", Darkness World.

If the "Abyss Magic" is excluded, it has the highest offensive ability and area of effect among the magics that I can activate, the wide area annihilation magic.

Although the offensive ability is a little inferior to the Hell Gate of the "Abyss Magic", the range is almost equal of about 200 meters in diameter.

That range is engulfed in darkness.

It's an instant.

But, after the darkness vanished, nothing remains.

Neither people nor things were there.

If it's the present me, I can use this kind of magic relatively easy.

This is because I use the "Parallel Will" as the arithmetic unit without the ego.

If it's the present me, I can even activate the "Abyss Magic" with composure.

The white group is almost annihilated by the single blow.

The wide hole is completed in the battlefield.

Although the sound of the war cry and weapons clashing echoes at a distance, only this area is strangely silent.

A tremendous amount of level up notifications came.

I hear the voice of heaven all the time since a while ago.

If my level rises so easily, should I just destroy one or two towns without minding anything?

Oh, well.

Even in this place, it's possible to recover enough.

A second Darkness World bursts to the silent Outsou country allied forces.

Like making everything disappear, such an unreasonable scene spreads.

In the battlefield that falls silent again, I get down to the ground.

If I see the front, a group of faces that seemed to despair.

If I see the back, a group of faces that seemed stiff.

Both are awful faces.

A courageous soldier came to slash me.

Rather than courageous, the soldier is probably already confused.

I intercept the soldier with a suitable magic.

The soldier's head bursts open.

The soldier of the Sariera country.

Aaah.

I have done it.

Even though they are distorted, I intended to overlook the Goddess Religion because they are more reasonable.

I look at the Sariera country's army.

The state that the understanding has not caught up yet that a soldier went mad and attacked me, and I killed the soldier.

But, if the understanding catches up, I will be recognized to be an enemy.

Even if they praise me as the Divine Beast, if they understand that I'm harmful to them, they will change their attitude.

Human is such a thing.

Human always betrays.

Even if the person is the benefactor.

As I thought, the soldiers of the Sariera country shoot magics aiming at me.

The Outsuo country also attacks me like they conspired.

You guys are on good terms.

Is it that?

When a powerful common enemy shows up, they can't help but to joint struggle reluctantly.

Unfortunately, I'm not interested in such false friendship.

Even if they form a temporary truce and fight together, they can't beat me.

There's no reason that they can win.

I erase the magics with "Divine Dragon Power" and "Dragon Barrier".

It would be better if they are of the Drake class or even higher rank, but if it's the magic manipulated by humans, I won't receive any damage even if I don't do anything.

I shoot the magic of the counterattack at the same time to both armies.

It's the new magic that I learned by seeing the middle-aged man using it in the Great Labyrinth.

The flash of thunder flickers from my left and right.

I'm weak in fire and ice.

Next is water, and the light is almost the same as it.

But, thanks to the [Rescuer] [Saint] [Savior] that I acquired by hypocritical actions, the light attribute became my forte now.

The thunder seemed to have a good affinity with light, and after the titles are acquired, the affinity rose when I checked it.

Originally, because I'm not so weak in thunder, it has become my best attribute following the dark now.

So I intend to strengthen the magic skill of thunder with the light.

Something like deliver the final blow with light and dark to the people who believe in God, isn't it a good taste?

Is this the divine punishment? Or, is it the devil's curse?

Which one do they see?

The light flickers, and the thunder scatters flash.

Life scatters without the friend and foe relations each time.

That's right.

When thinking about my present status, this situation is right even though I was beaten completely by the Demon King, I'm really strong.

The Demon King is only too non-standard.

Such a person is a cheat.

It's impossible to win.

But, it can also be said to me.

The people in this place must have tasted the despair similar to me when I confront the Demon King.

The monster that's invulnerable to any attacks, and uses a lot of advanced magics.

Huh?

Aren't I the strongest?

Why I can't beat the Demon King?

Mysterious.

I continue the massacre while thinking something useless.

Although the Sariera country and the Outs country have already cooperate to attack me, I'm not wounded at all.

I crush the great attack ahead of time after all.

Although it's not a big deal even if I receive it, I can't accept that the precious experience points will decrease by that.

That's why, if there's a group that prepares a great magic that seems to have a wide effect, I will crush them first.

Again a person comes to try to slash me.

Un?

It's the fastest one so far.

A child?

[Monster, I'm your opponent!]

Eh, why is a child in such a place?

The question was understood when I appraised the child's status.

The child's name is Julius Zagan Anareich.

Title, Hero.

Well, after the Demon King is the Hero.

Chapter 185: The small Hero

No no no.

Whatever the circumstances may be, this is impossible.

Certainly, the Hero's status is higher than a common mob.

But, whatever the circumstances may be, don't bring such a child to a battlefield.

There's a limit to be inappropriate.

Aaah.

If I see him properly, he's trembling.

Poor thing.

Eh?

The cause of trembling?

It's me, what about it?

I mean, seriously, why is the Hero in such a place?

Although it's surprising that the Hero is such a small child, in the first place, it's impossible to be in such a battlefield.

Is it that?

Is it like showing the death of people since childhood by letting him to observe the battlefield?

Is it possible?

Normally, only the winning battle should be inspected, but did it change like this because I appear in the battlefield?

Hmm.

Because I don't know this Hero-kun's personality, I can't say definite things.

Hero-kun swings down the sword.

I mean, because the sword is bigger compared with his body, there's only either swinging it down or being swing.

I dodge it by chance.

This Hero-kun has common-sense strength unlike the Demon King.

Only the age is slightly absurd.

Well, he is promising to that extent.

Then, it would be a waste if I crush him here.

It's absolutely better to wait for him to grow up more and mature.

The more he grows up, the more favorable to me.

To be chosen as the Hero in young means that his future is promising to that extent.

It's too wasteful to crush him now.

Thus, Hero-kun.

I will overlook you.

Instead of you, I will take the miserable trembling adults behind you.

Ah, I perceive a preparation of some big magic.

Ge.

This will even swallow Hero-kun up!

What are you thinking!?

Obstruction...won't be in time.

Although I'm entirely all right even if I receive it, Hero-kun is severe.

It can't be helped.

I will Transfer him.

I construct the Transfer magic hastily while dodging the desperate Hero-kun's sword lightly.

Ugh, the other party's construction is faster than I thought.

This is bad, they already shot it.

The flame that burns down in a wide range hits.

Although I reduced the power by "Divine Dragon Power" and "Dragon Barrier", still, the flame burns down the whole surroundings.

Me together with Hero-kun who was near with me.

I didn't make it in time for an instant.

I activate Transfer in the scene where flame spreads explosively.

The silence that the noise of the battlefield until a while ago is like a lie.

I returned to the Elro Great Labyrinth with Transfer.

Recovering Hero-kun.

I confirm the Hero-kun's condition quickly.

His HP decreases to some extent, and he fainted, but it doesn't seem that he will die.

Apparently, the clothes worn is quite a quality goods, so his defensive ability is equivalently high.

Ah, but only the white muffler burns more than half.

For the time being, treatment.

It's a waste to let the future special food to die.

Incidentally, I will improve the muffler a little.

I cut off the part that was burnt, connect new threads, and knit it with "Thread Manipulation".

Umu.

It's a good quality even if I say so myself.

Because the Hero wears it, the thread used might be a good thread, but his defensive ability is further increased because it's reinforced with my threads.

I'm sure that it can prevent decapitation.

[Mu! This boy, the Hero!?!]

The magician middle-aged man noticed us who transferred.

Oh, come to think of it, this middle-aged man has the "Appraisal".

So, he noticed that this child is the Hero.

Ah, I thought of a good thing.

Let's force this Hero-kun to the middle-aged man.

I also want the middle-aged man to go back already, and if he take Hero-kun along, it's killing two birds with one stone.

The nuisance can be driven out gently, and I can return Hero-kun, so it's a good thing.

Let's do that.

Now that I have decided so, let's take communication.

In order to communicate, I must be able to talk.

My present level has exceeded 50 thanks to the massacre a while ago.

In other words, I can finally evolve.

Thus, take care when I'm evolving.

{Aye}

I entrust the things in the future to the Queen-in-charge.

{Individual Zana Horowa evolves into Arachne}

Although it was long until here, I can finally become an appearance close to the human-type.

Ah, but wait a minute.

The Arachne has the upper body of the human and the lower body of the spider, right?

Won't the eyes decrease?

Ah!

Oh no!

The eight Evil Eyes festival becomes impossible!

No.

Rather than that, I'm a female, right?

Come to think of it, I'm convinced that I'm a female, but I don't know the difference of the spider's sex.

Although I think that I'm a female because I can lay eggs, male might be able to lay eggs with the power of the skill.

I won't turn into having the upper body of a muscular man after evolving, right?

Ah, that might be alright.

Alright, huh?

Ah, crap, the evolution started.

Uo!?

My body is creaking!?

Although my appearance didn't change much so far, I will change a lot this time.

Agagagaga.

Thanks to the "Sense of Pain Nullity", it's not painful, but it's an amazingly strange feeling.

My body becomes slightly larger.

It's not the level that can be said as creakily anymore, but conspicuously.

How am I getting bigger without shedding?

That part is the fantasy world, so is it a defeat if I think about it?

The enlargement of my body ends, and this time, my head begins to itch.

Something is growing.

Un?

Somehow, it's a strange feeling.

It's like my consciousness is divided into two even though I didn't use the Parallel Thought.

And, the construction of something that grew is completed.

{Evolution completed}

{Became the Arachne species}

{Every basic ability rose}

{Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired}

And, I completed the evolution.

S29: Offer

[Thank you for all your help]

We lower our head to Basgas-san.

We escaped from the Elro Great Labyrinth, and we lodged in Basgas-san's base for one night.

And, it's decided that we will leave immediately to the Elf Village in the morning of the next day.

We are parting with Basgas-san here.

[Ah]

Basgas-san says so and nods.

[However, is it really okay for me to take all of the materials of the Earth Dragon? It's a fortune if you sell it, you know?]

[Yes. This is a hurry trip, so we can't take it. Please consider it as reward for helping us]

[Then, I will take it without reservation]

Basgas-san smiles broadly.

[Basgas-san. If]

[Lad, I'm a humble guide]

Basgas-san says so interrupting my words.

It was the answer to the words that I was going to say.

Basgas-san is an experienced warrior.

I was able to understand it enough in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

In addition, he also has excellent judgment that comes from his experiences.

To be honest, I want this person to come along with us.

But, Basgas-san's word denied it.

[As for the guide, guiding is the work. Even more, I'm already retired. There's no place for an old man to butt in any further]

Basgas-san who says so and laughs.

But, he stops the laughter immediately, and begins to talk with a serious face this time.

[Lad. Although this is my intuition, I think that a huge incident will occur in the near future. There's no grounds, but I always have an anxiety that can't be cleared for these past few years. The riot that Lad got involved might be the harbinger]

Certainly.

It's not only the matter of Yuugo.

The large-scale war with the Demons.

Taking over the Hero.

The world movement these days is very active.

[Because I have guided you all, I will pray that the world change to the better way. Then, the guides will be blessed than we deserve]

Basgas-san hold out his hand.

[I will do my best so that it will become like that]

I grasped the hand firmly, and shook a firm handshake.

Two days after we part with Basgas-san.

We move by riding on the Light Drake's back.

The place we are heading is the country called Sariera country where the transfer magic circle to the Elf Village is concealed.

The Sariera country places the original religion called the Goddess Religion as the state religion that's different from the Divine Word Religion, and it's a radical nation that fought against neighboring nations when we are babies.

The national power dropped considerably in the war, and they stay

hidden after that, so it's not understood that what will happen in this country.

We advanced while being cautious enough.

[Offer the skills! Then, you will be saved!]

When we enter the town to buy foods, etc, there were people shouting such words everywhere.

[The Sariera country is the nation that worships the Administrator Sarii. Therefore, let's try not to be concerned with them as much as possible]

I also agree to Sensei's low voice.

It's doubtful whether the shouting man is sane or not.

If this is the act of the Administrator, it's not a good feeling.

[What's offering skills?]

[It's said that there are two meanings. The first one is erasing the skill by the skill called [Skill Erasure]]

[Can such a thing be done?]

[Yes. [Skill Erasure] is a skill that can be acquired without skill points, and it erases skill by taking a few days. Because it won't stop until all of the skills disappear when it's activated, it's impossible to erase the targeted skill alone. Of course the disappeared skill won't return. If a person trains again, the skills can be acquired back]

[Is there a meaning to do that?]

From what I heard so far, I don't understand the meaning of such a skill.

It's only a disadvantage to lose the skills.

Even if the skills can be acquired back if a person trains again, the time taken until then will not return, and if there's the paid skill points, it's wasted.

It's like throwing away the thing that you accumulate until then purposely.

[In other words, it's transferred as power to the Administrator]

[Ah]

I see.

In other words, the power that's cultivated by the people is offered to the Administrator.

That's the essence of the [Skill Erasure] skill.

[Come to think of it, Sensei have erased Yuugo's skills once]

[Yes, but that's something like a trick. Erase the others' skills instead of paying a big compensation. Although I say it because it's now, when I activate it, some of my skills are lost, and I slept for many days after that. Because it's a dangerous method that both me and the opponent can die, I don't want to use it again]

[I see]

[I thought that it was the best at that time. If the skills are lost, I can remonstrate Yuugo who became arrogant. I believed so. Even though the important one is to regain his own mind as a person properly after that, I have neglected it. And, the result is this. I'm disqualified as a teacher]

[It's not Sensei's fault]

Although I thought that it's an unskillful comfort, I can only say that.

The bad one is Yuugo who actually took the action.

[Thank you. But, this is the distinction as the teacher. It's the last education that Sensei can do to the former student who's on the wrong path]

Sensei's eyes that filled with dark determination.

I was not able to say anything to it.

[And, what's the second one?]

I change the topic.

[I don't know the second one well. Something like offering the skills to

reach the God]

[That's like the words of the religion]

[Yeah]

The clergy who shouts in the town.

I wanted to get away from this place that has a dark atmosphere as soon as possible.

Chapter 186: Arachne

Evolution is completed.

Unfortunately, there's no additional skill by evolution.

In addition, because I unified with the Queen, my skills have become considerably high level, and I feel that the skill's level up is a little when compared with before.

Well, this can't be helped.

There's a lot of skills that have reached max level, so the skills have already entered the final stage.

And, the evolution this time changed my appearance the most.

First of all, my body became one size bigger.

Although it's still smaller than the adult Taratect that I saw when I was attacked by the Arch, I grow bigger than the compact size so far.

But, to be frank, such a change doesn't matter.

The first change is probably the part that grew on my head.

A human's upper body has grown there.

A strange feeling like having two consciousness.

It seems similar to the "Parallel Will" but also different.

Like thinking about things at the same time with two brains, or rather, it might be so.

Two view existed.

One is the same view as before that got a little higher because my body become bigger.

The other one is the view of the position higher than it.

I look around restlessly from that view.

Amazing.

Because my neck was connected to my body up until now, I have to

move my body to look around. And, a wide range of view can be secured just by moving my neck.

The Queen who's reflected in the view.

She became quite huge.

The middle-aged man.

Why is he praying?

Hero-kun.

He hasn't wake up yet.

Because it will become complicated if he wakes up, I want him to continue to sleep.

I look below.

It's a breast.

Apparently, I'm a female.

There's no way a male will have such a swollen chest.

I mean, I'm suppose to be about two years old or somewhere there, but I'm an adult.

I hold out my hands before my eyes.

Five fingers attached, it's the human's hand.

I grasp lightly, and open.

I try moving it one by one.

It's moving properly.

I bend down a little and try to look at the bottom.

I'm connected to the spider's body around the waist.

The joint can't be seen because it's hidden in the spider's body hair.

I move the hair out of curiosity and try to see it.

Nothing interesting in it, and I was connected normally.

Because my present body is very white, I merged with the body of the white spider without any uncomfortable feeling.

I bend down even more.

The spider's eyes and the human's eyes met.

I can do such a skillful thing like matching my own eyes without a mirror.

There are eight spider's eyes as usual.

Adding it up with the human's eyes, it's ten in total.

It was the pattern that my eyes increase rather than decrease.

The worry before evolution has decreased with this.

However, white.

My human part is extremely white.

Although I was white in the previous life, I think that I have the more healthier white.

Right now, my skin is as white as man-made plaster.

Because my hair is pure white thoroughly, I'm even whiter.

By the way, my hair is considerably long.

Among that, only my eyes are red.

Because my lips are pale, the redness of the eyes stand out.

A white body with red eyes.

Human, but it's not human at a glance.

However, this is that.

This human-type body is just like me of the previous life.

It's just like me but not without change.

The color is white and the eyes are red too.

Some parts of the face have changed too.

I wonder what.

Although my previous life becomes the base, the feature that I have seen before somewhere is mixed in it.

Hmm?

Ah.

This is the Demon King.

The Demon King's face has mixed with my face of the previous life.

Ah.

Come to think of it, I'm something like that person's descendant, so it's not strange even if the face is similar.

A clone feels more right than saying that I'm her descendant.

But, then, it's a mystery that my previous life's face mixed in it.

Well, it's a defeat if I think deeply about that.

Something like the face reproduced from my memory mixed with the genetic information face, it might be the result that science and occult slightly mixed.

[B-Beautiful]

The middle-aged man mutters in a subdued voice.

Ah, yes yes.

I'm happy even if it's a compliment.

Ah, now I'm stark naked.

Although I don't mind it because I don't lose anything even if I'm seen, I might acquire the exhibitionist title if this continues.

There's no such title though.

Well, because wandering around naked feels like it's over for my female level, let's do something about it.

With the meaning of experiment, I put power into the new human

hands.

A white thread extends from my fingertip.

Un.

Not only from the spider's buttocks, but it looks like I can produce thread from my fingertip.

I mean, after evolving into the "God-weaving Thread", I can produce thread whenever I want from anywhere of my whole body.

But, after all, producing it from the buttocks is better in the consumption efficiency.

Although producing it from the fingertip has bad efficiency in such a meaning, this is quite convenient.

After all, the thread produced from the buttocks can't move freely and it's quite inconvenient.

If it's from the finger, it seems to be able to do high movements by moving the fingertip, so it seems that there's a lot of uses.

For the time being, I knit something like clothes with threads produced from the fingertip.

For now, a makeshift is enough, so I will just make something like a bra to cover my breast.

Un.

Completed.

I'm skillful even if I say so myself.

Incidentally, I tie my long hair in braids collectively.

Somehow, the hair is also treated like the thread, and it's possible to manipulate it with "Thread Manipulation" easily.

Although it possibly unified with the "God-weaving Thread" as a skill, I might be able to do Severing Thread if I intend to do it.

Let's experiment it the next time.

Well then, finally, let's talk to the middle-aged man.

Will the voice come out properly?

I will do a little vocal exercise lightly.

[Ah, ah]

Un, it came out.

Perfect.

Chapter 187: Communication ability

Well then, how should I speak?

I mean, can I speak?

Well.

When was the last time I talked to a person?

Gyurigyuri?

But, that's the Telepathy, so can't it be said as talking?

Strange.

Crap.

I'm getting nervous.

How do you talk with a person?

Rather, how do words spoken?

Ah, the middle-aged man is looking at me fixedly.

Wh-What should I do?

What should I say?

That's right, at first, isn't the basic to start a conversation is to talk about the weather?

Something like the weather in the labyrinth is unrelated!

Awawa.

Seriously, what should I do?

Calm down.

I should count prime numbers at such a time.

Prime numbers are lonely numbers.

1, 2, 3, da!

No!

In the first place, 1 is not a prime number!

The weather is not good.

Something, is there something!?

That's right, greeting!

The greetings are basic!

Yosh, first of all, it's hello.

I will say it.

I will say it.

I will say it after counting for another ten seconds.

10, 9, 8, 7, 6, 5, 4, 3, 2, 1.

[Ko...Ko]

[Ko?]

Da!

Impossible!

Only the hoarse voice comes out because my mouth is dried!

I moisten my mouth with saliva.

The voice comes out.

However, only to say the word "Konnichiwa".

It's not difficult.

It's not difficult.

It's not difficult.

Yosh.

I can do it.

A countdown in the heart once again.

10, 9, 8, 7, 6, 5, 4, 3, 2, 1.

[Konnichiwa]

I said it!

I was able to say it!

Good me!

I'm impressed of me.

[O-Oh. Thank you for calling out to me]

The middle-aged man who lowers his head from the praying posture.

The pose is a dogeza.

[I will introduce myself properly. I'm Ronant who belong to the Rengzant Empire magic division. However, If you give me the permission to serve under you, I'm prepared to abandon the nation. I will ask once more. Could you make me as your apprentice?]

O-Oh.

Wait a minute.

Don't talk with such a long sentence all at once.

Because I'm thinking what I should say next.

Um.

Err.

Well.

For the time being, the apprentice is not good.

[No]

Un, no no.

[Please, somehow!]

No.

Impossible impossible.

But, even if I say it, the middle-aged man doesn't seem to give up, and he has the atmosphere that he will follow me all the time.

That's troublesome.

I must somehow have him return volubly.

Appearing here is Hero-kun.

It's that.

I must think about a good excuse to let Hero-kun to return safely and the middle-aged man doesn't return.

This Hero is sent back, and raise him into an admirable adult.

If he's taught by others, he will surely see the things that he was not able to see naturally.

He will make this as the task from me.

If he accomplishes it splendidly, I will think about making him as my apprentice.

Un.

A perfect strategy even if I say so myself.

Now, I just need to convey it.

Convey it only.

Such a long sentence?

Err, impossible.

If I speak that much, I will die.

What should I do?

I might have been checkmated.

The biggest pinch ever.

Calm down.

It's not necessary to say it all at once.

It's fine to convey it little by little even with a word.

In addition, I can talk, but because this world's word pronunciation is difficult, I can only talk a few words.

Even word by word, or rather, I can only say a word.

Yosh, I will say it.

Suu, haa.

Yosh.

[This]

I say it while pointing at Hero-kun.

[Return]

Yosh.

First of all, was it conveyed to return Hero-kun?

Next is.

[May I ask? Although I suppose that this boy is the Hero, why is he with you?]

Ah!

Don't question me back!

The words that I prepared for the next can't be used now!

Well, what should I do?

How should I answer?

Because I barged into the war, I picked him?

Although it's not wrong in general, how should I explain it?

[Picked]

Un.

This is the straightforward one and the closest.

[Wh-What?]

Ah, un.

You don't understand, right?

Sorry.

Further explanation is impossible.

[Together, return]

I say it while pointing at the middle-aged man and Hero-kun.

The middle-aged man thinks a little.

Please, guess with this.

[In other words, you are trying to say that you want me to send this Hero to the country?]

Good!

That's right!

I nod.

[Then, if I sent this Hero back safely, will you make me as your apprentice?]

No!

Why does it becomes like that!?

No no.

I shake my head.

[Master]

I say it while pointing at the middle-aged man.

[Apprentice]

I say it while pointing at Hero-kun.

[Teach]

How is it!?

With this, do you understand?

Although I think that it's a miracle if he understands, how is it?

[You want me to raise the Hero?]

Close!

But, he's right.

I nod.

The middle-aged man thinks about something for a long time.

Although I don't know what is he thinking, my broken words might be expanding his imagination variously.

I hope that it's not a weird imagination.

[Yes. I understand. Although I can't foresee your profound thought, it surely has a deep meaning. This mission that you gave to me, I swear that I will accomplish it splendidly]

Oh!

Very good!

The middle-aged man is reasonable!

Good.

[Well then, although I don't want to part, I can't leave the Hero like this no matter what the reason is. I will leave at once. Hopefully, I can meet you once more]

The middle-aged man who lowers his head deeply.

Un.

You don't need to meet me anymore.

The middle-aged man who leaves carrying Hero-kun with Transfer.

Come to think of it, the first one that I talk with in this world is that middle-aged man, huh?

Somehow, I feel a little lost.

Chapter 188: I'm hungry

The middle-aged man and the Hero left.

In other words, there are no others.

Ah, loner is splendid.

{I want a detailed explanation by now}

Ah, because the Queen was there, I'm not a loner.

For the time being, I tell the details that I barged into a war after going out of the labyrinth lightly.

{Oh, Jesus}

Somehow, the Queen grieved.

If it can be held in the head, it's on the crouching level.

Why?

{Hey, main body}

What is it?

{Do you understand your situation?}

Yeah.

{If you understand it, why are you increasing the troublesome things other than the Demon King!?!}

O-Oh.

It can't be helped-nen.

I was irritated-nen.

I flown into rage, and have done it-nen.

{Stop that "nen", fool!}

I'm sorry.

{Haa. For the time being, what's done is done. So, is there any possible problem that you actually barged into a war?}

Nope.

To be frank, if it's my present strength, no matter how many people attack me all at once, I can repel them with composure.

{Well, from what I heard, that seems so}

Un.

That's why, I can do anything with violence no matter how the humans' country is thrown into confusion.

Power is everything. It has become a good era.

{No, it's not the end of a century of somewhere. The order is pretty much maintained properly. If the harmful animal of somewhere don't rage}

I wonder which harmful animal is it.

{That means the only problem now is the Demon King, huh?}

Yeah.

Gyurigyuri never come in contact even if I cause such a turmoil.

{About the Demon King, do you notice?}

Ah, un.

That has mixed considerably.

{What do you think will happen?}

I don't know.

To be honest, I can't expect it.

{Is it all right?}

It's not.

It's a big problem.

{Oi}

No.

Seriously speaking, even if Maou-in-charge wins or loses, she has mixed

considerably and changed, so I think that she won't be as before.

And, I can't imagine what kind of action that Maou-in-charge will take in the mixed condition.

I don't know the Demon King's personality too.

The worst case, she may be hostile.

{Right}

If that happens, there's only one way left for me.

I gain experience points in somewhere to be even a little stronger while avoiding direct confrontation.

And, reach the Administrator class.

{Can you do it?}

Un.

I mean, I think that I'm one step to there.

{Although this is something I did on my own, I gave permission to the other Queen-in-charge to advance the erosion}

Nice.

If the Queens are unified, the goal comes into view.

{What should I do from now on?}

For the time being, wait for recovery.

If the Demon King moves, make full use of the Transfer to run away.

{Roger}

The Demon King is still fighting against the Earth Dragons in the bottom layer.

Although the Earth Dragons are holding out, it seems to end soon.

Whether they can last for another day or not.

However, because the Demon King can't use the Transfer, even if the Earth Dragons are defeated, it won't become dangerous immediately.

Time is needed to rise from the bottom layer.

If I think including that, I still have a few days left.

I want to do what I can do in the meanwhile.

And, there's something that I must do now.

My SP has decreased considerably by the evolution influence.

Because I was waiting for recovery before evolution, there were not so many stores of the SP.

The stock of "Satiation" empties, and has decreased to about half of my maximum SP now.

I must eat.

But, I don't want to take the food in the home now.

The food here is the Queen's food, so it's better to have her eat.

So, it's necessary to go to secure food by myself.

Hmm.

Because I evolved into the Arachne, I have two mouths that are the human mouth and the spider mouth, but which should I eat with?

If it's as before, it's the spider mouth, but I'm interested that what will it be if I eat with the human mouth.

I mean, this human is not a papier mache, right?

The digestive organs are there properly, right?

It seems that I have the five senses properly, and because I can think even in the human, I might have the internal organs properly.

Speaking of the five senses, will the taste change if I eat with the human?

I don't think that the sense of taste in the spider and the human are the same.

In order to confirm it, I must get foods.

If possible, I want to eat sweet foods, but I can't go to the town anymore.
Because I have done it.

Although the report probably has not reach the town yet, I won't be worshiped as Divine Beast-sama in the future.

Although I saved them thoroughly, I have returned the harm that was about the same as it.

When thinking about that, that means I have received the reward of doing it for free.

It's even.

Well, even if I think so, the other party will not think so.

I'm sure that they are thinking that they are betrayed.

I will pass on going back to the battlefield.

If I return to the battlefield unexpected after this and continue the massacre, the position of Hero-kun who returned might worsen.

There are still many parts that are doubtful that he disappears with me and returned safely.

Although I don't know how will the treatment to Hero-kun, let's have expectations in the abilities of the middle-aged man there.

I wonder can I have expectations.

I became uneasy.

Well, even if Hero-kun dies, it's not a hard blow on me, and if it's like that, it can't be helped.

It's wasteful if I'm forced to say.

Well then, let's go to procure food.

Fortunately, I have something to rely on.

The three huge meats that I marked it and left it all this time.

Well then, let's go for a revenge match.

Aiming at the Earth Dragon trio, Transfer.

Chapter 189: Body function verification

I move to the lower layer with Transfer.

In front of me is the three Earth Dragons.

Kaguna, Geere, and Fuito.

As I check them with Appraisal, their level never rise.

There's almost no growth in the status too.

Only two or three status rose by 1.

Although a lot of days have passed since the last time I checked them, they only grow to that extent.

There's no change in the skills at all.

Rather than saying that the Earth Dragons growth is slow, my growth rate might be abnormal.

Although I thought that I don't have any other cheat-like skill than the "Idaten", it might be quite a cheat in growth.

Well, that's why, although I ran away from the Kaguna and Geere duo before, if it's the present me, I can win even if Fuito joined and became a trio.

I mean, it's easy.

The main reason why I ran away from these guys before is because I lack of firepower and defensive ability.

I lack of firepower and I hardly inflict any damage to Kaguna. Because I lack of defensive ability that it's dangerous to even receive one hit, I'm forced to retreat before the duo of the defense Kaguna and the speed Geere.

But, I evolved after that, and by unifying with the Queen, my status has rose tremendously, so if it's the present me, there's no losing factor.

That's why, I won't use magic this time, and I think that I will fight against the three Earth Dragons in a hand-to-hand combat.

It's not that I'm underestimating them.

My present body that evolved into the Arachne is different from the complete spider-type.

With the intention of the trial run, it's necessary to grasp what kind of thing it is.

Well, it can also be said that I'm underestimating them though.

If I don't grasp the difference from before properly with a lower rank opponent, I will be uneasy when I fight against an opponent who's equal or higher than me.

In order to evade that, I must verify the Arachne's body in a combat properly.

Then, there were only these three Earth Dragons.

The Earth Dragons in the bottom layer are fighting against the Demon King.

The Demon King is out of question.

As for the other small fries, the opponent will die before I can try it.

Although the Water Dragon is worthy as an opponent, because it's a fight at the special environment called the sea, it's not suitable for the verification.

Therefore, concerning the opponent who has the ability to some extent, and is not influenced by the environment, they were chosen.

The Earth Dragons stopped moving as having bewildered by me who transferred, and they get into fighting stance like having prepared in the end.

Erm.

Although they understand that they can't win judging from my presence, still, I can feel the intention to confront me.

Although Alaba was the same too, I feel that the Earth Dragons are full of the samurai code of chivalry.

I can't understand it.

Kaguna at the center, Geere as the vanguard, and Fuito as the rearguard. They move to the position.

Geere who excels in speed and has steady strength is placed as the physical attacker, Kaguna who specializes in defense becomes the wall, and the variously half-way Fuito turns to support.

With this, if Fuito has a complete rearguard strength, the balance would be good.

Although Fuito is the same all-rounder type as Alaba if I see in the future, it looks like the jack-of-all-trades and master of none feeling is stronger if it is its present strength.

Geere jumps out first, and swings the blade that grew from its hand at me.

Un.

Although it is fast, judging from my present status, it's the speed that I can avoid with composure.

Combining the "Super Thought Acceleration" and the "Future Foresight", it seems to stop.

I dodge the single blow that aims at the human part without difficulty.

I think about the purpose this time, and it's not dodging at the last moment, but to release my serious speed to some extent and dodged it with composure.

Then, the human part shook.

Oh.

The body is pulled on contrary to the direction of movement at the accelerated moment, and it shook by the reaction at the same time as stopping.

Ugh, this is unpleasant.

Ah, this is no use if I don't straddle properly when moving.

Failure failure.

Kaguna's breath approaches me who's reflecting.

This time, I move by putting power to the part where the human and the spider is connected.

Un.

I was able to move properly this time without the body shaking.

Although I stretch both hands sideways to keep the balance on this occasion, from the feeling just now, it seems that I can keep the balance even if I don't do it.

Geere catches up with me desperately, and attacks.

Geere's speed is 4123.

It can't be compared with the monsters everywhere, but it can't catch up with my speed that's one digit difference.

I draw the approaching blade at the very limit this time, and evade it.

No problem.

The returned sword that aims at the neck of the human part is dodged just by having the human part to bend down.

Un.

The human part is considerably flexible.

Although I don't know whether it's the same level as a ballet or a gymnast, it seems that the body is soft that it can move without any inconvenience on the spider body.

If I feel like it, I can make the human body to lie on the spider body looking upward.

If it's that condition, it seems that I can move the body similar to the complete spider body.

Well, that will kill the advantage as the Arachne.

I stop Geere's blade with the hand.

The so-called the serious catching the sword with bare hands.

I just entrust to power and break the blade.

I produce threads from the fingertip and entwine Geere that stops moving like being surprised.

I swing Geere that was not able to move, and throw it.

Throwing it to Kaguna.

The two Dragons clash with each other like being entangled, and fall over.

I approach Fuito that can't do anything so far before the two Dragons revive.

The immature Dragon can't react to my speed, and the spear hand pierces the body deeply.

Fumu.

The spear hand has the offensive ability to even penetrate the scale and inflict damage.

Further from there, I produce threads in Fuito's body.

The threads destroy Fuito from the body, and take the life.

This is nasty.

It's convenient.

Geere who struggles without being able to break out of the threads and Kaguna who gets up.

I wind the threads around Kaguna.

I pull the threads that has the slash attribute as it is.

Ugh, hard.

As expected of a defense specialized.

But, that's only a little hard, and the threads cut the scale slowly, reaches the flesh, and finally, Kaguna's body was cut up.

I knocked down the remaining Geere that can't move with a fist.

One-two punch.

Right straight.

Hook.

It died when I realized it.

Un.

Conclusion.

When there's a hand, it's convenient in various ways.

I was able to discover the fault that I must straddle when moving with full power, so it was a very significant verification result.

Chapter 190: Cuisine

As for me who was satisfied after defeating the Earth Dragon trio, I search for further satisfaction and I'm currently scale peeling.

Troublesome.

Because my status is high, it's relatively easy to peel it off, but it's simply tiring to repeat the simple work.

Mentally and physically.

Did the former Body-in-charge that's the present Maou-in-charge do such a troublesome work all the time?

The value of that person comes to light at this point.

Finally, I have finished peeling off the three Dragons' scale.

It takes more longer than the combat in the sense of time.

But, it's big that I can handle minute work with the human hand that the previous clumsy spider body can't do.

Thanks to this hand, I should have been able to shorten the time considerably.

Well then, now that the obstructive scales have been peeled off, let's taste it at once.

First of all, I will try eating it with the spider body as before.

U-Umu.

Strange.

It's just a tough meat.

Although there's no bad smell, it's like eating the rock as it is.

I try to eat it with the human next.

Un?

Oh, I see.

Conclusion.

The sense of taste of the human is sharper.

Because I have the "Enhanced Five Senses" skill, the spider should have sharp sense of taste, but the taste can be understood more deeply by eating with the human.

This is a discovery.

From now on, I will eat not-so-delicious food with the spider body, and the delicious food with the human body.

That way, the delicious food will be more delicious, and I can endure to eat bad food.

And, the "Fire Magic" was learned through the middle-aged man with much efforts, so let's heat it lightly and eat.

Something like Dragon steak sounds wonderful with only the words.

It seems that I can somehow power up just by eating it.

It's impossible though.

I activate the "Fire Magic".

I'm weak in the manipulation of the fire attribute similar to the resistance.

Even though it's the same magic construction, I think that there's a difference because of the correction of the system's attribute affinity is received.

Because I make such a part devotedly, I'm troubled.

Even if I learned the "Fire Magic", the skill level is low and the accumulation of the skill proficiency is also slow.

It can't be used in the combat.

Well, if I say that, because the other attributes serve their purpose if there's the dark attribute, it doesn't seem that I will use it much in the combat other than gaining skill proficiency.

Although the soil and the wind have become the level that they can be used together with the dark soon, the dark usability is too good by all

means, so I will give priority to that.

If there's the dark, I can manage it generally.

So, if I take that I will use the fire, I will only use it in the place that's separated from such combat.

The construction speed is also slow, a lot of magical powers necessary for activation are required, and when the magic is activated, the power is weak.

It's not suitable to use the magic that has bad affinity.

Well, it's fine because I can bring out the heating power that can at least roast the meat with my high status.

Although the control is more difficult than the other attributes, I will somehow adjust it to a good heat level and roast the meat.

The area is filled with the smell that the meat is roasted.

But then, there's no monster that's tempted by the smell.

There's no monster that will step into the territory of the Earth Dragons that reign over the lower layer purposely, and there's the me who made the Earth Dragons dead now.

If it's not an outstanding daredevil, there's no fool that will step in.

The Detection caught the figures of the monster that were tempted by the smell, came closer, and quickly returned several times.

And, the roasted Dragon steak without any hindrance.

I sprinkle it with the salt that I made by evaporating the seawater that I collected when I went to the sea.

Although it slightly smells of the beach, it's the only seasoning that I have.

It's the thing that I put it in the container that I created with "Soil Magic" and store it with Space Storage.

Then, first of all, I eat it with the spider body as the foretaste.

Because there's no problem, I eat it with the human body.

Umu, hard.

The hardness doesn't change much even if I roast it.

Rather, I feel that it became a little harder.

Although I can bite it by using my status, if it's a normal human, it's too hard to the extent that the chin will die.

The taste is close to the pig, I wonder?

It's light and plain.

The salt's beach smell, and it slightly smells of soil.

Because it's the Earth Dragon, it tastes like soil.

What the hell.

Although it's difficult to judge, I think I prefer to eat it raw that's dripping blood.

I accept the objection.

To be frank, I recommend to roast it and eat if you are a human.

Although I noticed it when I got the offering in the town, it looks like I have both the human's sense of taste and the monster's sense of taste for some reason.

The thing that the human thinks that it's delicious is usually eaten deliciously.

But, there's also thing that's delicious as a monster.

Specifically, it's raw meat and blood.

Wow, I'm a carnivore.

Although the monsters are not delicious generally, there's delicious monster once in a while.

I mean, the monsters that inhabit in a place other than the Elro Great Labyrinth are considerably delicious.

But, humans don't eat such raw meat.

Well, that's obvious.

That's why, my preference of taste is my preferences based on the memory as a human, and the preferences as a monster.

I sprinkle salt on the raw meat for trial and try to eat it.

Un, this is good.

This deliciousness probably can't be understood by humans.

Well, in the first place, it can't be eaten because it's too hard.

Elf Village (1)

A cave that opened quietly in the heart of the mountain of the Sariera country.

Sensei activates the Transfer magic circle in the hidden room.

[This Transfer magic circle connects to the Elf Village. Are you ready?]

I nod to Sensei's question.

Sensei who confirmed it, activates the Transfer magic circle.

My view is distorted.

That's only an instant, and when the distortion returned, I caught sight of a different scenery from a while ago.

From a small cave into a building somewhere.

It's a circular building that looks like a hall, and there are many Transfer magic circles on the floor.

However, the building doesn't matter now.

It was the innumerable point of swords that greet us who transferred.

We were surrounded by the Elf soldiers.

[Firimes, I think that it's a violation to bring outsiders]

Among the Elf soldiers, the man who seems to be the captain talks.

The language used is not the Human language.

It's the Elf language.

I'm glad that I learned the Elf language in the academy.

[They are Cooperators. I should have told the circumstances with Distant Communication, isn't it?]

[We should have also said it. That, although we understand your circumstances, we can't invite the Humans into the village]

[Now is not the time to be particular about the Humans. Please pull your swords]

[Never.If you leave at once, we will spare your lives. Turn back right now with the transfer circle]

[This won't end. Please call Potimas]

An intense atmosphere flows.

I calm Katia who almost became attack mode instinctively by a gesture.

I stand quietly in front of Anna who seems to tremble, and I protect her from the point of the swords and the eyes of the Elves.

[That's enough]

A man's voice sounded.

Although it has already many years ago, I have met this man once.

Potimas Hyphenath.

It was the man who was the patriarch of the Elves.

[I'm sorry for the violent welcome. All the Elves, let's accept the Hero and his comrades]

[Is it fine?]

[I don't mind. If they manage to break through the barrier by any chance, it's better to have more forces]

A disturbing sign mixes in Potimas's words.

Somehow, I can't have a good impression of this man.

Although there's also the fact that he appraised me suddenly in the first meeting, he has the eyes that seem to look down on anyone other than himself.

[Come. Although it's small, let's give a welcome banquet]

The Elf soldiers put the swords away.

Potimas walks quickly.

I follow his back in a hurry.

[Potimas, how's the situation?]

[It's not too good. I will tell you later]

Potimas answered Sensei's question coldly.

Even though the situation is not good, is it okay to do a welcome?

[Um, saying that the situation is not good, is it all right?]

I asked so instinctively.

[It can be said that it's all right, and it can also be said that it's not all right. However, it won't happen right now. There's the time to at least to have a meal. I will tell you in detail at that time]

Since then, Potimas look ahead and begins to walk.

That back refused any further questions.

We go out of the building that has the Transfer magic circles.

The forest where huge trees that should be several thousand years old spread there.

The hugeness that the diameter of one tree is 10 meters.

The root of the huge tree is hollowed, and it's used as a house.

If I looked back, the place that I thought that it was a building where the Transfer magic circles are there is the inside of the huge tree.

The Elf Village, rather than existing together with the forest, it was the forest itself.

The glance of the Elves fly from the inside of the tree house and the branch.

I understood it well that we are not welcomed by the glance.

It's said that the Elves are exclusive, but I didn't think that the swords were pointed suddenly, and we will be exposed to such an uncomfortable glance.

I look at Anna's state.

Although she looks firm, I understand that her hands are slightly shaking.

The Elf Village is a place full of bitter memory for Anna.

Surely, she must have been exposed to this glance since the time when she lived here.

I make sure to be close to Anna as much as possible.

Before long, Potimas enters the house of a tree.

The inside is like a conference room, and a round wooden desk was placed in the center.

We sit down on the seat as we were urged.

Cuisine has been carried there.

[Although it's the Elves' cuisine, it should also match the Humans' taste]

I try the cuisine by Potimas's offer.

Although it's quite bland with the vegetables at the center, the taste of the ingredients are drawn properly to that extent.

Certainly, it's delicious.

There's also the tiredness of the travel, so we ate up the cuisine silently.

[Well then, let's get to the main point]

After the Elf waiters clear the tableware, Sensei began to talk so.

[Yeah. I will explain the present condition]

Potimas starts explaining.

[The enemy has already arrived outside the Elf Forest. They are stopped by the barrier now, and the march stopped. The enemy is mainly the empire army, and the force is approximately 80000]

I'm surprised at the number.

In the present situation that the fight with the Demons is taking place, is the defense all right to mobilize this much soldiers?

Does Yuugo not put this in the outlook?

[The troublesome one is that the church is sending a considerable number of soldiers. When the fake Hero called Yuugo is announced officially, it seems that the person who connects the empire and the church is considerably strong]

As expected, I should consider that the church has been conquered by Yuugo's brainwashing ability.

[Although I think that you know that there's a barrier at the Elf Village, it seems that the church's magician is constructing a large-scale magic formula. From the scout's report, it seems to be an unknown magic formula that can't be analyzed. It's likely to be a magic to destroy the barrier. It's a large-scale magic formula that it needs several days to prepare]

[Needs several days!? Is it fine to not stop it!?]

[Rather than wanting to stop it, it can't be stopped. The barrier set up at the village is powerful, and we can't even pass through it. In order to arrived at this village, we have no choice but to use the special Transfer magic circles. It's a powerful thing that can even block the normal "Space Magic", and repel skills like Telepathy. Now, the number of Elves taking actions outside is 6000 people. It's not the force that can fight against an army of 80000]

I see.

The barrier has the thing that Sensei boasted, and it seems to be unexpectedly powerful.

[Um, how do you contact between the outside and the inside?]

[We used the technique called sign language. Although even the voices can't pass through the barrier, it doesn't block the view]

I see.

There's sign language in this world.

It's probably different from the one in the Earth though.

[It was a prediction that the completion of the magic formula will take

a bit longer in the report from the outside. Therefore, as long as the barrier destruction magic is not completed, this village is still safe. That's the reason why I said that it's all right, but it's also not all right]

[Will the barrier break?]

[I don't know]

After that, we are said that we are tired from the long journey, the room was lent, and we sleep.

If the barrier is destroyed, the fight will start at that time.

Until then, I must recover the lost physical strength.

Elf Village (2)

The next day, Katia and I were taken along by Sensei, and we went to a certain place in the Elf Village.

Actually, I don't want to part with Anna in the present state, but because Hyrinth-san said [Leave it to me], I have decided to depend on the kindness.

If possible, I wanted to go to the place where we are heading now with Katia only.

The place we are heading now is the place where the reincarnated people are sheltered.

Because similar trees grow in abundance, the scenery that doesn't change continues.

[It's a considerable walk]

[Yes. The Elf Village is wide after all. The vicinity of the center of the forest called the Garam Large Forest is approximately the same as Tokyo's 23 wards in wideness]

[That much!?!]

[Yes. Because there's the agriculture ward, the population density is not so high though]

[Rather than a village, it's a country]

[That's right. Here has the natural fortress called the Large Forest, and double defense called the barrier that boasted of its impregnability for a long time. If you exclude that the Elves are exclusive, I think that it's the safest and easy-to-live place in the world. I thought of it before]

Sensei sighs.

[If the barrier is really destroyed, the safety can't be guaranteed. Because there's a distance from the outer circumference to the village, there won't be dangers in the village immediately after the barrier is destroyed, but it's likely to become a severe fight]

[Does Sensei think that the barrier will break?]

[It's just a possibility. Just because it hasn't broke even once so far, it can't be said that it won't break in the future. Overconfidence is a taboo]

[The barrier never broke before, huh? By the way, since when the barrier is put up?]

[I don't know. Even the eldest Elf except Potimas was told that the barrier was there since birth]

[By the way, that person's age?]

[I think that it was about 480]

[The scale is different]

While talking so, we arrived at the destination.

The enclosure of a small field and livestock, and the people who plow the field and take care of the livestock.

One of them notices us.

[Sensei, welcome back]

[Yes, I just came back]

A cold greeting.

Sensei's expression is somewhat firm.

It was one girl who approached.

Her age is probably the same as me.

Because the words that she speaks are Japanese, I understand it.

She is a reincarnated person.

[So, are those two people the new victims?]

[They are not victims]

[That will be a difference in consciousness. At least, I think that you are the assailant though. Well, never mind. So, what are your names? Ah, not your present names, but your former names]

The girl turns her gaze here with a serious atmosphere.

[I'm Yamada Shunsuke]

[Ooshima Kanata]

[Eh? Ooshima-kun?]

[That's right]

[Uwa]

[What's with that reaction. Who are you?]

[I'm Kudo Sachi. Well, as the people who are abducted, let's get along well]

Kudo Sachi.

It's the girl who did the chairperson of the class.

Our relationship was not so good, and speaking clearly, although she has a lot of enemies because of her personality, she also has a lot of allies.

Because of her personality, she comes into conflict with Yuugo several times.

But, what's on my mind now is Kudo-san's attitude towards Sensei and many disturbing words.

The relationship between Kudo and Sensei should have been good because Kudo is the chairperson and she has a lot of chances to come into contact with Sensei.

She is glaring at Sensei like seeing her parents' enemies.

The reason is probably the word "abduct" that came out from her mouth.

[Sensei, what does she means by abducted?]

[You two are not abducted by Sensei?]

[We came here to stop Natsume]

[Natsume-kun? Is he here?]

Kudo-san frowns.

I also frown seeing her state.

If it's this state, that means that Kudo-san doesn't know that Yuugo is invading the Elf Village.

I look at Sensei wondering what is this.

Sensei shakes her head silently.

Is it not to say unnecessary thing?

[Kudo-san, Natsume is trying to invade here now leading an army]

[What?]

Katia tells the truth.

Ignoring Sensei's glance.

[Sensei, sorry. After seeing such a condition here, I can't trust Sensei after all]

Katia who folds her arms and says so with a sigh.

[From what that can be heard in Kudo's story, the people here are all abducted and brought along to here, right? Moreover, after being brought, they are left to support themselves]

[No!]

[Not wrong. I was separated with this world's parents and was brought here, and the others are almost the same]

[That's what she says. Besides, you isolate them so that they don't receive any information, right?]

[Yeah. The life here is almost self-sufficiency. Although the Elves will bring anything insufficient if we ask, that's only the minimum. Get up in the morning, plow the field, take care of the livestock, cook it and eat it. That ends a day. Because the Elves are monitoring us, we can't escape, and because the Elves don't speak of any unnecessary things, we don't know anything about the outside]

[No, the purpose of self-sufficiency is to develop your self-support ability!]

[Even though we can't get out of here? Is there a need for such thing like self-support ability in such a keeping-until-death condition?]

[That's]

Sensei hesitates to say.

Everyone stopped the work and looked at the state.

[Yamada-kun and Ooshima-kun come here because I want to ask a lot of questions]

Leaving the silent Sensei behind, Kudo-san begins to walk.

Katia follows her without hesitation.

I glanced at Sensei once, and pursued the back immediately.

Sensei looked down with the face that seemed to burst into tears.

Elf Village (3)

It was a house of the tree that became like a big dining room where we are guided to.

[Here is the dining room as seen. Basically, everyone eats all three meals here]

I look around the dining room.

Somehow, I recalled the camp school that I went when I was in junior high school.

In the interior of the dining room, the four boys and girls that seemed to be former students were cooking in the kitchen part.

Their hand stop when they see our figure.

[Kudo-san, who?]

The boy who speaks with a dubious voice.

Well, Katia and I are armed, and if some strangers appear suddenly, of course he will be cautious.

[It's Yamada Shunsuke]

[Ooshima Kanata]

So, we say our names quickly.

That will be understood.

[Eh!? Shun and, Kanata!?!]

The other three people also turn their eyes to use to the boy's voice.

Especially, towards Katia.

[Say, no need to guess, I'm the only one who changed in sex?]

[Yeah. There's no one in here who had their sex changed]

Katia who's shocked by Kudo-san's words.

Well, um, what.

Do your best.

[Oi oi. It's been a very long time!]

The first boy who called out, approaches while taking off the hat.

Although his appearance has changed, I feel a deja vu in that smile.

[Is it Ogi?]

[Yeah. You knew it well]

[A guy who has such a sultry smile can only be you]

I laughed lightly.

Ogiwara Kenichi.

It's a friend who belongs to the soccer club.

By the way, the reason why I called him Ogi from his family name instead of his given name is because it would be the similar to Yuugo's previous life, Natsume Kengo name.

[However, Ogi is in charge of cooking? If it's you, the work outside that uses stamina suits your nature more]

[Ah. About that]

The reflexes of Ogi who belonged to the soccer club was good.

Then, I thought that the outside farming is more suitable for him.

[At the beginning, we changed the management in rotation, but because we understood what we are good at and bad at, the management was fixed. Although Ogi-kun was able to do anything skillfully, I have him turn to be in charge of cooking because there's only a few people]

[No, although I did cooking for the first time in this world, I'm surprised in my talent]

Ogi who has a triumphant look and puffed up with pride.

Kudo-san's retort "Don't get carried away" enters there.

[Actually, when it's cooking for this number of people, it considerably a heavy labor. That's why, we are saved to have Ogi-kun who has stamina]

[The taste is fairly limited though]

Ogi who's being modest while being embarrassed.

Because there's still work to do, Ogi returned to the kitchen.

We sat on the seat again, and exchanged information mutually.

About Yuugo invading here from us.

The background.

And, the world situation.

We had Kudo-san to tell the life here.

There are 14 reincarnated people here.

In the story that we heard from Sensei in the old days, it was 12 people, so it increased by 2 people.

We had her to tell everyone's name.

The life here is just as what Kudo-san said a while ago, it seems to be a self-sufficiency life.

They eat the vegetables and the livestock that they brought up by themselves, and the thing that can never be procured is gotten from the Elves.

The daily necessities must be arranged by themselves as much as possible, and the Elves only give the things that really can't be obtained by themselves.

[This desk and the chairs are all made by our hands]

I looked at the chair that I'm sitting right now instinctively to Kudo-san's words.

It's a simple chair that's made by cutting the tree.

In addition, we had Kudo-san to tell us about the details of living in the Elf Village.

It seemed that Kudo-san was brought into this village when she was young and she can hardly speak yet.

In that case, it's said that Kudo-san's parents let go of her while crying.

Kudo-san said that she was bought with money.

[After all, the family where I was born seemed to be extremely poor. Although I was not able to talk, I was able to understand the contents of the conversation. It seems that I was sold with a price that's considerably higher than selling to be a slave normally]

Kudo-san who ridicules herself and smiles wryly.

Although the others seem to be much the same, there's the guy who was brought here almost like being abducted when he tried to live as an adventurer among them.

Mostly, when they are young.

It's said that when they young as the baby, as expected, the Elves have to take care of them.

After that, when one of them can work, they were made to take care of the field and livestock that comes with the Elves' assistance, and when they grew bigger, the Elves stop providing assistance.

I hear that it was only difficulty in the beginning.

Both farming and livestock raising are heavy labor for the childish body.

That alone was their very limit every day.

It's said that it was just recently that they have more time.

The body grew up to the extent that it looks like an adult, they acquire some know-how, and work became efficient.

Thanks to that, it's said that a little time was created.

[It's a problem about what to do during the free time though.]

[What do you mean?]

[The Elves don't want us to acquire the skills. That's why, the monitoring and this living]

Even though it's their very best to live, the skills of the reincarnated people in here don't improved much.

Excluding two people.

The two people brought here later seemed to live as an adventurer.

It's said that they might be late to be caught by the Elves because they moved from place to place.

Because the two people have been an adventurer, their skills are high.

[We have choices. The way that we train the skills stealthily, and the way to spend days in this birdcage in the same manner as before]

Either way, I still want time to think.

But, Yuugo might attack soon.

Kudo-san's troubled to the information.

After that, we ate together with every reincarnated people.

We enjoyed talking in the reunion after a long time.

We had a long talk to celebrate the reunion alternately in the dining room for almost a day.

But, Kyouya was not among them.

Because I am a teacher

I am a weak human.

Ah, because I am an Elf now, it's a weak Elf.

Anyway, I am weak.

I was a teacher in the previous life.

It was my dream to become a teacher since childhood.

I wanted to become the teacher who can laugh with students.

I didn't spare the effort for that purpose.

I have dabbled in all the things that the children seemed to be interested in the generation.

Game, manga, novel, and I even searched the internet.

I studied hard of the things that seemed to become the contents of the talk.

Though I was seriously addicted to it slightly.

Like that, I changed my tone, make a character, I'm called as a strange and slightly regrettable teacher, and I became a person who was easy to befriend.

Although the regrettable part is because it's the part of my true nature, it turn out all right in the end.

But, I thought at the same time.

Is this really good?

Was it really my dream to laugh together with a false self?

But, I was scared that exposing my real self will break the position that I built until then.

That's why, every day passed while depending on the present conditions.

And, I reincarnated into a different world.

I became panic.

The last thing that I remembered was teaching.

The memory beyond there broke off, and when I realized it, I became a baby.

Besides, the people who looked at me, all have long and sharp ears.

That is the living thing called the Elf, and I understood it immediately from the Otaku knowledge that I accumulated until then.

And, my present state as well.

Different world reincarnation.

I got involved to the thing that became a boom in the internet.

I am weak.

I can't even live my second life with a defiant attitude like the protagonist who's suddenly thrown into a different world, and live strongly in the novel, I was not able to abandoned the fact that I am me.

Like that, it was the thing called teacher that I clung with a confused head.

I am a teacher.

Then, I must think about the students first.

That was my idealized image of a teacher.

And, I had the convenient skill naturally.

[Student List]

It's probably the unique skill that only I have in the world.

The effect is the present, past and future of the former students who are reincarnated are written down roughly.

If I close my eyes, the list will rise from the depths of my heart.

If I open the list, the previous life names are written in the order of the attendance number, and if I remind of the name strongly, I can inspect the information of the name's owner.

However, only really simple information that can be inspected by this

skill.

The past, this is the record at the moment they are born.

Born somewhere.

Only that is recorded.

The present, the present state of the name's owner is expressed with a word.

Healthy, sick, fatigue, etc.

The present location, etc, are not known.

And, the future.

In here, the time when the student dies and the cause of the death are written roughly.

Apparently, the time is assumed to be 0 when I was born and it's written down that 365 days as one year.

And, I was shocked seeing that time.

Most of the students died within 20 years.

When I saw it, I lost consciousness without being able to endure it.

I could not accept the fact, and I escaped from reality while trembling for a few days.

But, the reality doesn't change.

Time passes even if I can't look straight at it.

And, I noticed.

The student that has the earliest death time which is written that the student will die when it's a baby, disappeared silently before I know it.

The blank space in the list.

I had to resolved myself for it after seeing it.

Among the remaining students, 10 people's death times were within two or three years after birth.

I relied on the thing called skill.

The "Student List" is also a skill, so if it's this world that has such a mysterious power, I thought that there might be a thing that can do something like Telepathy.

The Otaku knowledge that I searched during my previous life was useful.

I hear the Divine Word comparatively easy, and I succeeded in acquiring the "Telepathy" skill.

Fortunately, my father was Potimas who's the Patriarch of the Elves.

In addition, normally, a person will doubt the daughter's sanity if his own daughter speak about the previous life, but Potimas believed in my story easily.

Somehow, it seemed that Potimas has thought that I was different from the beginning.

Although it was a dangerous bet, I won the bet, and Potimas promised the protection of the reincarnated people.

It went well there.

From the past description, I know where the students were born.

If I search around there, it should be fine.

The Skill Search in the Ruler authority that I obtained afterwards was useful.

Unfortunately, there were students who died, but most of the students' well-being were able to be confirmed.

Sometimes, it was settled with money, and sometimes, I did something not much different from kidnapping.

That is a clear crime.

But, the Elves didn't hesitate to carry it out.

The Elves also have their own circumstances.

The Elves are aiming at the world without skills as much as possible to oppose the Administrator.

And, the reincarnated people somehow have a large amount of skill points from the beginning, and they seemed to be born with a powerful skill.

If such reincarnated people polish the skills, they will catch the Administrator's attention, and they might be used for the Administrator's good.

There was credibility in the story.

The death reason that's written down in the "Student List".

[Death by skill deprivation]

It's still written as the death reason of Shun-kun and Katia-chan.

This reason was written on most students.

By making them living in the environment that can't develop the skills in the Elf Village now, the death reason decreased.

The future item changes relatively frequent.

But, the one sentence that "this skill was deprived and die" was not changed.

And, the time that it occurs was all the same.

It's this year.

And, there's no future description after that.

The description other than the students dying this year becomes blank.

I become scared when I think what it means.

My name is not in the "Student List".

It's obvious.

Because I am a teacher.

I don't know about myself.

But, it's like that.

The students that died by deprivation of skills are students with a lot of skills.

And, I also have many skills.

Probably, I will die at that time too.

Because I will die, I think that I don't know what will happen after that.

I am scared.

I don't want to die.

I also thought about "Skill Erasure".

But, I can't let go of the power of the skill until I do something on Yuugo.

In addition, if I erase my skills with "Skill Erasure", I don't know what the Elves would do.

"Skill Erasure" means surrendering the power to the Administrator.

If I give power to the hostile opponent, the Elves might become an enemy.

It's not strange even if Potimas purges me without changing his expression.

If it's only that, it's fine, but it might bring harm to the protected students.

The Elves don't protect the reincarnated people with good will.

Then, there's only one way.

Perhaps, make the opponent that comes to deprive the skill to defeat the Administrator.

Although I don't know whether such thing can be done or not, I have no choice but to do it.

Before that, it's Yuugo.

It's my responsibility as a teacher that he has turned out that way.

I must take the responsibility.

I open the "Student List" by the name of Natsume Kengo.

It's written as death in action in the Elf Forest.

I swallow saliva.

I will kill a former student after this.

Although I have prepared for it, still, I come to have a pain in the stomach, and feel nauseated.

Why did it become like this?

I only wanted to become a teacher who can laugh together with the students.

Kudo-chan's cold glance recalled in my mind.

I understand it.

It became like this because I don't explain properly.

Although I might not be forgiven even if I explain it, still, I think that a one-sided hostility was not directed to there.

But, I can't do it.

The "Student List" that saved the life of the students.

There's one restriction there.

Students' inspection prohibition.

It's a curse-like restriction that I can't tell the information of the "Student List" to a student.

No matter how I explain it, I can't say anything about the "Student List".

It's obvious to spill the existence carelessly.

Besides, the frightening part of this restriction is that it will bring harm to the students who heard it and not to me who said it.

Although I think that it depends on the degree, the worst case, it's a serious penalty that brings death.

Although I have not tried it, I don't intend to try it.

I can only remained silent.

Rather, I want to tell everything.

The "Student List" is not perfect either.

When Katia-chan was brainwashed, I was not able to perceive the abnormality, and Shun-kun's death that was displayed was evaded when we rescue Leston-kun without incident.

Although I don't know what exactly cause the deviation, I suspect that the Ruler skill might be related.

Then, if it's Shun-kun who has the Ruler skill, isn't it fine to tell him?

I have also been driven by the temptation.

But, I can't tell him after all.

I can't let him to shoulder unnecessary risk.

At present, the problem is I am only hated.

It's not to the level that everyone's dissatisfaction will blow up yet.

Then, it's one of my work that the teacher is hated by the students.

I will accept it contentedly.

This much is nothing.

It's a lie.

I am sad.

I am weak.

I am scared.

I don't want to die, and I don't want them to die.

Am I right?

Is it not wrong?

I don't know.

But, there's no one who I can talk with.

The Elves can't be trusted.

I can't tell to the students.

Am I being a teacher properly?

Someone, please tell me.

Chapter 191: Tsuchigumo

I'm digging now.

What am I doing?

I told you that I'm digging.

I come to the town late at night now, and I'm digging a hole secretly in a suitable vacant land.

It's good to be able to dig a hole without getting the hands dirty by using the "Soil Magic".

I keep extra soil in the different space of the Space Storage magic once.

I dig the hole of the size that I can go in, and I dig until the underground deeply.

When I dig to some extent, I expand the inside.

Like that, an underground room of the size of a small room was completed.

Umu.

The result is quite good even if I say so myself.

Next, I close the place that becomes the entrance with soil, and if it doesn't look weird from the outside, it's completed.

In that case, I make holes of the size of the ant's nest that my threads can pass through.

Other than letting the threads pass through, it also has the role as air hole.

However, because I can't be relieved if it's such a small hole, I dig the hole sideways this time.

I connect it with the ground in a place quite far away from the town.

The size of the hole is made to the extent whether a person can pass or not.

With this, the secret basement was completed.

If you ask why I made such a thing, there are several reasons.

One of it is for information gathering.

I don't know what happened to the war after I rampaged there, so I think that I should gather information usually.

With such meaning, I thought that I should make familiar town's basement as the base after all.

As for the second reason, making the shelter to escape from the Demon King.

The effect of the Demon King's escape prevention skill somehow has an effective range, and if I don't enter the effective range, I can escape beforehand.

I'm absolutely more advantageous because I have Transfer and Marking.

But, I might make a blunder one day if I run around haphazardly.

So, I made several simple bases like this that become the refuge, and I think that I will run from place to place.

The third.

Although this is an extra thing, it's to see the state of the Vampire child.

The Vampire who was born in the house of a big shot of the country that's under war now.

With that phrase only, I can already expect an eventful life.

Although it's fine to even abandon her, when she's in the range where I can reach her, I'm somehow interested.

Well, it's a feeling of to see her incidentally because I'm interested.

The fourth.

This is the most important.

I inhale greatly.

I put strength into my stomach.

I straddle.

It's coming.

It's not dirty.

It's the egg.

Yes, I will lay eggs in this place.

It has been confirmed that the egg that this me laid becomes the last shelter when I fight with the Demon King.

If it's really hopeless, if I have this egg, I can revive again.

It's the thing that secures my immortality more than the "Immortality" skill in a certain meaning.

It's crucial to set up an egg in somewhere as the last insurance.

I after this, intend to set up eggs in the several bases similarly.

Then, it's next to impossible to smash all the eggs.

Even if someone carry out a base crushing using human-wave tactics, if there's one base remains, I can revive.

Main body is immortal, and even has the revival.

In addition, if it becomes a pinch when escape prevention is not used, I will escape with Transfer.

What's that, scary.

I don't even know how to defeat myself even if I say so myself.

I thought of it.

As a result, I understood it.

The way to defeat the Demon King will disappear at the moment when Maou-in-charge falls flat.

No, that is really impossible.

Seriously speaking, as long as I don't reach the Administrator class, that can't be defeated.

Then, what would you do if you can't defeat it?

The idea of the reversal.

It's fine even if I don't defeat her.

And, I should just become an existence that can't be defeated.

Therefore, I activated the plan of making me immortal.

Normally, immortality is impossible at this point in time, but I can do it.

I felt that even if the Demon King says that I'm a monster, it can't be helped.

I intend to deploy ten eggs in one base for the time being.

Because they will hatch if I just leave them, it's necessary to collect it regularly and deploy it again.

Even if it takes the trouble, I want to prepare the numbers for the eggs always.

It's the last stronghold after all.

Should I throw the hatched babies into the Elro Great Labyrinth?

Their seniors are evolving smoothly, and if I let them join, it should be fine.

Next, I think that I should store a little food.

It's painful if there's no food when I hatch from the egg.

The status falls immediately after revival, it's impossible to wait until recovery without eating or drinking.

I should put the preserved food of the amount that can recover to the extent that Transfer can be used.

Now that it's decided, I think that I should go to catch Water Drakes and make them into dried fish.

If it's rotten to some extent, it still can be eaten, but if I want to eat, I prefer eating delicious things.

For the time being, after I make another two or three bases, let's go to overfish the Water Drakes.

Let's do that.

However, if I revive this time, what will happen to my appearance?

Palm-sized Arachne?

Or, at first, I will be the spider form and when I grow up, the human form grows.

In case of being a mini Arachne from the beginning, will the babies be the same?

Then, will it become another species with the babies that are already in the Elro Great Labyrinth?

That seems interesting, and I'm looking forward for it.

It's better to not use the revival, and these eggs should hatch normally.

Chapter 192: Sea fishing part 2

It's the sea.

It's fishing.

Swim?

I won't do it.

I don't do it.

It's not that when I try to do a crawl, my spider body overturned and was almost drowned.

No is no.

It's frightening that I can't sink.

I want you to imagine it.

The state of having a float attached to your waist, and you get into the water upside down.

Besides, the float can't be removed.

Even if you let your feet struggle, you are only cutting the sky.

I thought that I was going to die.

I'm immortal though.

Ah, no, it's different.

In fact, I didn't almost die.

Surely, it's your hallucination.

There's no way this magnificent me will drown in the sea and was about to die.

Ahahahaha.

Well then, let's forget the unhappy incident and fish.

I attach a suitable bait similar to the last time, and throw a thread into the sea.

Hit.

Caught it, caught it.

As usual, the fish in this sea bites at every cast.

A heavy response.

This is a big one!

Huh?

The big one in this sea is bad, right?

As I thought, it was the Water Dragon that I caught.

It seems to be level 23.

It seems to be almost the same strength as the Earth Dragon Geere.

That's fished by me with a thread, and was pulled to the beach.

Ah, ah, un.

Certainly, the level is high, and the ability value is also high.

It also has a lot of skills, and about the same strength as Geere. It's considerably strong.

However, if it's the present me, even if I fight directly, I can win with composure.

Even if I fight directly.

The Water Dragon can be said as the dragon of the water.

As it inhabits in the sea, the combat ability in the water is high.

What happens when it comes ashore?

The answer is it will writhe on the beach.

This Water Dragon seems to be an underwater specialized type.

It can't adapt itself on the land.

It's just like the aspect like the whale on the land.

Even if I leave it alone, it seems to die before fighting against me.

Is that fine for you, Water Dragon?

The Water Dragon that I caught in the same way before is an amphibious type though.

It looks like the type changes depending on the species that the Water Dragon evolved.

The Earth Dragons didn't have anyone other than the same species, so the Dragon might be the only one.

Well, even if it's not so, if I see the Earth Dragons, I understand that they have a lot of types. Then, it's not strange even if the Water Dragons have a lot of types.

Among the many types, it's not strange even if there's a species that completely adapt itself underwater and didn't adapt itself on the land.

Rather, it might be a lot.

All the monsters of the Water Drake types that I caught last time were monsters made with the base of the creature in the sea of Earth.

Naturally, they can't adapt on the land.

Aren't there a lot of Water Dragons that evolved from there that can't adapt on the land?

If it's underwater, they will show a matchless strength, but they are powerless on the land.

If the Earth Dragon is the strategy specialized type that has outstanding status, the Water Dragon is the environment specialized type that uses the field called the sea.

When I think of something useless, the Water Dragon became more bad.

It seems that it doesn't have the energy to jump around, and it's twitching.

Its HP decreases considerably too.

If this goes on, it will die in another several minutes.

Is it that?

Must it use its gills to breath?

Un.

I didn't see it.

Well then, let's continue fishing.

I throw a thread into the sea again as if nothing happened.

The one caught was the pseudo-blow fish that the summoner summoned before.

Ah, because this guy also has the "Water Drake" skill, it's a Water Drake.

However, it has poison, huh?

Wait.

Before this, I can't do minute things, so I ate the poisonous organs, but now that I have the human hand, won't I be able to take out the organs only?

You'll never know unless you try, so let's try it.

At first, I cut the stomach with the sickle thinly.

I put the human hand into the cut, and expand it.

I scrape out the insides.

I don't know which organ has the poison in the blow fish, for the time being, I take out all of the organs.

Isn't it good?

I try to eat the separated meat for trial.

Oh, this is good.

There's no peculiar bitterness like the time I ate the poison.

It's a fresh taste.

Ha.

Oops.

Because it was delicious, I ate the whole thing unconsciously.

The purpose of making preserved food has changed into secret eating.

Oh, well.

There's no need to be in a hurry.

The Demon King is still battling against the Earth Dragons.

I think that it will probably end by today.

In other words, I still have time today.

It will take several days to crawl out of the bottom layer, and if I make full use of Transfer and continue escaping, there's no problem.

Let's spend the day fishing peacefully.

However, what should I do with these organs?

Because I have the "Abnormal Condition Nullity", there's no problem even if I eat it, but eating something that I know that it taste bad is....

Umumu.

But, leaving behind is against my principle.

It's different when it's a part that clearly can't be eaten like the scales, but poison is pretty much edible.

Although I think that poison is not a food, because I have continue eating poison from the moment I was born, it's too late.

Yosh.

Let's eat it.

Ue, bad.

The blow fish's poison is said to be strong after all.

Although the poison in this world is different from the one in Earth, it has the "Deadly Poison Attack" skill at level 4, so it doesn't change the fact that it's a considerably strong poison.

[Is it your hobby to eat poison voluntarily?]

I don't have such hobby.

This is only because I don't want to leave behind any leftovers.

Hmm?

Who are you?

[It's been a long time]

When I looked back, Administrator Gyuriedistodiez stood there.

Chapter 193: The Administrator complains

Gyurigyuri throws the dying Water Dragon casually to the sea.

How should I say..., the way he handle it is rude.

The Water Dragon seemed to resume breathing, and it just swam and left.

Gyurigyuri sits down next to me.

[It seems that you have act violently very much]

Startled.

Crap, is he angry?

To be frank, if the opponent is the Demon King, I can use the egg revival, so a situation that I can't die is created even though it's not 50-50.

But, this man is different.

Administrator Gyuriedistodiez.

This man is the resident of the same area as D who's this world's strongest existence.

In other words, God.

It's not a metaphor, but truly a God.

The cheat of cheat that can interfere the system partly.

Recently, I'm starting to grasp vaguely what kind of existence is the God.

When it becomes like that, I understand well how dangerous this man and D are.

If the Demon King is a tank, Gyuriedistodiez is a nuclear weapon.

It's the problem before winning or losing because it ends when it explodes.

He's such an existence.

He's at the second place that I must not make him angry following D.

The second place that wins the Demon King in the third place by a wide margin.

I see, here's my place to die, huh?

[Thanks to that, I'm having a headache]

Gyurigyuri lets out a big sigh.

Ah, un.

Rather than he's angry, it's like the atmosphere that the boss who held an apology festival because the subordinate's mistake.

Although he's not angry, he's only feeling tired.

Gyurigyuri distort the space, and takes something out.

Bottle?

[Do you drink?]

When he remove the cover, a mellow smell drifts.

It was alcohol.

Gyurigyuri takes out two glasses from the different space, and pours alcohol.

One of those has been handed to me by force.

[Accompany me. I'm allowed to exhibit this much power]

Ah, yes.

Although I didn't drink alcohol before because I'm minor, because it's scary if I decline in this situation, I will accompany you.

Gyurigyuri drinks up the alcohol in a single gulp.

Good drinking manner.

This person must be drinking considerably usually.

Although I don't understand about alcohol, for the time being, I will enjoy the smell.

It's a strange feeling that the smell mixes with the smell of the sea.

One gulp like that.

Ah, it's slightly sweet, and it's delicious.

[There's a lot of it. Drink it without holding back]

I drink up the alcohol in the glass as I accept the offer.

Gyurigyuri pours another helping without a moment's delay.

I enjoyed the alcohol that I drink for the first time in my life.

[Good grief, the trash Potimas confined himself indoors. Although I have placed the minimum nail, I'm sure that he's thinking of something worthless. Even though that is already a hopeless trash, Sariel says not to kill him. If those words were not told, I will tear him apart and beat him down into the Hell. Neither Ariel and Dustin listen to what a person is saying. Especially, Ariel. Even though I told her many times to not interfere, what kind of thoughts does she has to jump into the vortex. Ah, I understand her circumstances, but then, if she consulted me, I could at least mediate for her. Although I think that the guy is at least my companion, this means it's my own complacent. Well, it suits me who's a stray Dragon. Loner, loner]

[Uhehe. The world is shining]

[It's probably not shining. Such a world, if Sariel was not here, it would be abandoned long time ago. Although I can't forgive what the other Dragons did, the people in this world are all fools and trashes. It's a good evidence that not even a person is liberated by the purgation system. Everybody only accumulates crime points, and it won't even decrease. How much evildoing must be accumulated until they are satisfied. And yet, they babble something like subjugating the evil Dragon, and challenge my subordinate that I entrust the area's management. Which one is the evil one, huh? Good grief]

[Ah, happiness]

[I'm unhappy. The future is very bleak. However, it can't be helped. This

is also the weakness of falling in love. I want to grant her wish. Even if she will die because of that, if she smiles in her last moment, I will endure anything. However, I'm not concerned with the future things after she dies]

[Ui]

[You are also you. Not enough just by picking a fight with Ariel, you even interfere in the human's war. What are you trying to do? Ah, no. I understand your reasons and your feelings. I also thought a lot of times that I want to tear them apart. Speaking honestly, it's true that I feel a little relieved. The Divine Word Religion has terrible corruption, and the Goddess Religion has become quite different from the normal teachings. In the first place, Even though they have no rights to believe in Sariel, they are shameless. Know shame. Shame]

[Kill everyone]

[As a matter of fact, that's the quickest. Unfortunately, because Sariel hates that the most, cleaning up is impossible. And, because I can't betray this Sariel's feelings, cleaning up is impossible. It's something that I can't have it on my way. If I don't drink alcohol, I can't do it]

[Alcohol is delicious]

[Good drinking manner. Drink more]

[Yay]

Good morning.

Huh?

When did I sleep?

Somehow, yesterday's memory is vague halfway.

I drink alcohol with Gyurigyuri, and hears his complaint.

What happened?

Although I feel that I heard Gyurigyuri's complaint for a long time, I can't recall it in detail.

Gyurigyuri is not here anymore.

He only come here to drink in frustration?

He only wants me to hear his complaint?

What's with that God?

For the time being, I understood one thing.

Alcohol is delicious.

Chapter 194: The Demon King talks

[Splendid]

The Earth Dragon Gakia falls down.

[That's my line]

It was splendid.

In defiance of the overwhelming force difference, the Earth Dragons led by Gakia confined this me.

If I exclude the special opponent that's fighting against me now, it was a very long time to have a hard time in a direct confrontation.

[It's my desire]

Light disappears from Gakia's eyes.

The Dragon that lived for a long time finished its life.

I look at the corpse of the fallen Gakia.

It's not that I particularly have any exchange with Gakia.

But, in the fact that the Dragon that exist for a long time perished, I feel a thing like the indescribable sentiment.

Another one, old existence disappeared and.

Because it was done by my hands.

I shake off the worthless sentiment.

There's something that I must do now.

First of all, I will eat the corpse of Gakia, and after that, I must also eat the other eight bodies.

Because they moved around in the bottom layer, the corpses of the Earth Dragons scattered here and there.

Although it's troublesome, I must recover them and eat them without fail.

Leaving behind is against my principle.

Wait.

Strange.

Did I have such principle?

Hmm?

Oh, well.

No.

Not good.

This is not good.

There was a harbinger.

But, this is the first time that the thought changed plainly to here.

Since when?

No, it's obvious.

It was when I received the Earth Dragons' restriction.

The opponent that I fight against now.

It was a threat that's experienced for the first time in my live so far.

I live long.

I should live long next to Sariel-sama and Gyurie in this world.

In the long life, I experienced many death-like experiences.

I was not superior to that extent, and I barely lived in a life of life-or-death until I was picked up by Sariel-sama.

After I was picked up by Sariel-sama, I always half-dead, and I'm merely lucky to be able to survive.

In the early days when the system was made, I encountered dangers many times.

I was almost killed by the monster called enemy created by the system, I was almost killed by the Humans and the Demons, and I was also chased by the Elves.

I overcome those dangers, and I became the oldest Divine Beast before I know it.

It's said that the more you fight, the more stronger you get by the favor of the system.

I think that it's ironical.

Among my comrades, the weak me has the power of the strongest class in the world now.

But, I only did the fight that corresponds to gain the power all the time.

Even if I looked back on my combat experience, the enemy this time was different.

It clings onto the soul directly, and devours it.

That's as if the act of God that I heard it from talk.

I thought that it was only Gyurie who can do such a thing in this world.

There was an uncomfortable feeling.

I felt that my subordinates' state were a little stiff.

But, I ignored it.

After all, they are just my pieces.

Even if they are a little stiff, it's fine if they are usable.

I thought so.

It was recently that Gyurie brought the talk of the reincarnated people from a different world.

They are victims, and there's also the intention of Administrator D, so if possible, don't interfere with them.

At this time, I didn't think that it will affect me to this extent.

The reincarnated people are still young, so I thought that there was a postponement of several years even if I reach the point to get concerned with them.

I was naive.

I didn't think that there was a person who tried to take over my subordinates among the reincarnated people.

And, that aim of attack was even turned to me.

When I noticed it, my soul has already been possessed.

And, I'm gradually eaten.

An attack that I have not experienced so far.

The discomfort that my existence is eaten completely.

Even if I resist, I can only delay the attack because I'm not used to the battlefield called the soul.

I have fought against the "Heresy Magic" user several times.

That's the magic that acts on soul.

But, then, it's possible to deal with it.

If I kill the user physically, it should be fine.

But, this person is different.

In the first place, the main body is not near.

I searched for this person's main body.

Using the connection that possessed my soul reversely.

It's the first time for me to do such a thing, and there's no such ability in the skills.

Therefore, I was not confident.

I only felt that it's there somehow.

I head to the Elro Great Labyrinth for that reason only.

As a result, I heard a rumor of a spider monster called the Divine Beast on the way, and I confronted that person.

Because the soul was connected to me, I predicted it.

That person is my kin, and it was the individual that evolved abnormally that's not intended.

Why did such an irregular generate?

Ironically, because the erosion of the opponent who possessed me advanced, I was made to understand.

It's a reincarnated person from a different world.

Besides, the Administrator D is related.

It was the worst.

It's the other party that Gyurie said to not to interfere.

Having said that, if I stand and watch without interfering like this, I will be eaten.

And, I killed that person.

I should have killed it.

And yet, that person still clings to my soul.

And, I sensed that the main body of that person was not dead from the connection of the soul vaguely.

Without understanding what to do, I get rid of my former subordinate that was taken over that the whereabouts is clear first.

I should have gotten rid of it.

And yet, even that person seemed to revive at another place without dying.

I don't understand it at all.

Although I lived for a long time, as for such an unreasonable opponent, it's my first time.

Without understanding what to do, the pursuit of the Earth Dragons when I feel like crying.

And, it reach the present.

The situation is near the worst.

I don't even know whether I can keep myself properly or not anymore.

And yet, I don't become too uneasy.

Well, only carefree thought of "I can manage it somehow", comes into my mind.

Finally, my personality might have changed by the erosion.

I might be only bothered by myself and have already been eaten completely.

But still, the me who thinks "Oh, well" is frightening even if I say so myself.

It's no use even if I think.

Somehow, it seems that there's no choice of not eating the Earth Dragons in me.

I'm actually hungry, and when thinking about the effect of "Gluttony", it's a fact that I should eat.

Then, there's no need to hesitate.

[Itadakimasu]

[Don't eat]

There was an answer in the monologue.

When I looked back, Gyurie stood there with a serious look.

Chapter 195: Changes

[So, who are you now?]

I think to Gyurie's question.

[Seeing from Gyurie, which one do you see?]

After I thought, I asked back in return.

Although it's in a form of returning a question with a question, it can't be helped.

Because I myself don't know the answer to Gyurie's question.

[I see both of you, but also not. The present you have mixed too much to the extent that it's impossible to say that you are either one of you. However, apparently, your consciousness is close to Ariel]

[Ah, as expected. I see]

I scratch my head while smiling wryly.

Although I was able to expect it, it becomes the feeling that "I see" again when it's pointed out from another person.

[Your tone seems to be close to that]

[Yeah. Incidentally, I feel that the thought is also close to that]

Otherwise, I will not have such optimistic feeling.

Before this, I'm a careful coward.

Experiencing that I will die at present, and it was a good evidence that I haven't died mentally.

[And so, what will you do from now on?]

[I don't know]

I really don't know.

In the situation that the soul has mixed to here, even if I defeat the opponent's main body, it's probably too late already.

And, the biggest problem was that I can't think of a way to defeat that

main body.

On top of accomplishing the mysterious revival even if I defeat it, it can't be easy to catch it because it has Transfer in the first place.

I met it before was only because I was lucky, and the main body is an idiot.

Even if I chase it, I can't catch it. Even if I caught it, I can't defeat it.

Even if I can defeat it, I probably can't return to my former self anymore.

There's not even the guarantee that the erosion won't advance any further.

I'm cornered.

[To be honest, I have already been checkmated. Whether I will remain as me or not is about 50-50, but can that me be called as me? It can be said that the existence called Ariel has already changed and disappeared in such meaning]

I don't say that I died.

Both the memory and the thought as Ariel remain in me.

But, the way of thinking is different from the old days.

Can that really be called as me?

It's a difficult problem that it's hard to give an answer.

[Why didn't you consult me until it become like this?]

Gyurie asked with a slightly sorrowful face.

[No, what can I consult with a guy who drinks with my opponent?]

Although he came over with a serious look, you can't deceive my sense of smell.

Gyurie drank alcohol.

Besides, from the faint smell in the air, it seemed that he come in contact with the main body of the opponent that I'm fighting against

now.

Somehow, because there's a smell of a human in addition to the smell that I smelled before, there's another person there.

[I only come in contact with her as an Administrator]

[I understand. That's why, I can't consult you]

Gyurie is an Administrator.

When you manage this world, you must not take sides with someone on your own convenience.

Therefore, even if I'm on the verge of death, I can't rely on Gyurie.

Because that is not fair.

[But still, even if I can't get involved directly, I can at least mediate between you two]

[Isn't it uncool to beg in tears from the beginning?]

[And, this is the result of having your own way]

[When you said so, well]

Because I have really lived for a long time, my pride might have become higher.

If I rely on Gyurie from the beginning, this would not happen.

But, regarding it, I don't regret it.

[Seeing from Gyurie, was it a problem that can be solved if you mediate between us?]

[At least, a cease-fire should have been possible. The position that you and that are aiming is similar]

[I see]

It's good only to be able to hear that.

Even if the existence called me disappears, there's an existence that inherits my will.

If I'm eaten by that opponent, it's not meaningless for me to disappear.

[And, it's not too late even if it's from now, you know?]

[Hmm. I will pass. Now that I have come this far, I will confirm the ending by myself]

[I see]

Even if the existence called me remains or disappears.

[Seeing from Gyurie, what's the possibility that I will remain?]

[Half-to-half. The separation of the soul has already reached the level that I can't do anything with it. Either way, the existence called you will remain in some form, but I can't even imagine what kind form will it be]

[Yeah]

[Anyhow, it seems that the side that possessed your soul can't stop the fusion on its own will. Which thought will come into surface is also not understood. Perhaps, in the end of mixing, there's even the possibility that you will become a completely different thing]

Let's pray that it won't become like that.

I will fight against it as much as I can because I have the feeling to want to remain if possible.

[For the time being, I will chase the escaped main body. After that, I will think after meeting it]

[I see. As for me, I want you and that to reconcile if possible]

[Did your feelings boil after having a drink with it?]

[I think so. I can agree why D likes that. That is a very pleasant existence]

Gyurie answered so to the question that I asked jokingly.

How unusual.

For this man to leak such an impression of the other party who's totally unrelated to Sariel-sama.

It seems that he likes it very much.

[Cheating?]

[It's absolutely different. Although it's interesting to look at that, it's a very troublesome existence if I get close to it. I can't have love feelings to such person]

[Ah, yeah]

Is he praising it, or speaking ill of it?

If I had to say then, it's speaking ill of it.

[Then, I will do my best so that the three of us can drink alcohol in the future]

[Ah. Be strong]

Perhaps, I exchange the greetings that might be the final farewell.

When Gyurie tries to leave with Transfer, I noticed it.

[Hey, leave the Earth Dragon]

[I refuse]

Gyurie says it coldly, and leave together with the corpse of the Earth Dragon with Transfer.

After that, although I look around the bottom layer, the other Earth Dragons were collected.

Damn you.

The next time I meet you, I must avenge myself.

Therefore, it becomes impossible to disappear here.

Before the war

【Shun】

[Yo. I heard that Natsume is attacking here]

[Tagawa and Kushitani-san, huh?]

[We are the few reincarnated people who have combat ability here. So, if the barrier breaks, we will also participate]

[I actually want to hide though]

[You two have act as adventurers, right?]

[Yes. This idiot says something incomprehensible that it's a royal road to become an adventurer if you are reincarnated with cheats]

[And, I distinguish myself since the days when I'm a rookie adventurer, I raise my rank at a dash and attract attention, and someday, I will leave my name in this world!]

[Ah]

[See, he's an idiot, right?]

[You two are childhood friends?]

[Yeah. Even in the previous life and this world. It can be said as an inseparable relationship]

[What's with that. Aren't we in a relationship?]

[Shut up!]

[Err, are you dating?]

[Yes!]

[Little by little]

[There's no need to be embarrassed]

[Shut up!]

[Ah, well, may you be happy]

[What's with that lukewarm eyes?]

[It's because you are an idiot]

[Isn't it harsh?]

[I think that it's an appropriate evaluation though]

[I love such cold Asaka]

[Aren't you stupid?]

[Um, because it looks like I'm a hindrance, I will return]

【Firimes】

[What's wrong? You looked depressed]

[Hyrinth-san. No, it's nothing]

[That's not the face that it's nothing. What's wrong? Did something happen?]

[I have been hated by everyone of the student]

[What do you mean?]

[Fumu. I see]

[I'm sorry to have you to hear such complaints]

[No. Oka-san has been holding this alone all along without being able to talk to anyone, right? It's important to speak out like this sometimes]

[When you say so, I feel ease a little]

[However, the "Student List", huh? I have neither heard nor seen such a skill before]

[That's right. Shun-kun's "Divine Protection of Heaven" is also the same, but the skills that we, reincarnated people have, are unique ones that are not seen normally. The reincarnated people who are being protected here mostly have either high rank skills or other unique skills that no one has it]

[The skills by nature, skill points, and the knowledge and mind of the previous life. Certainly, if there are such factors, it's possible to become

an owner of the world eminent power if it's trained since young]

[Yes. As for the reincarnated people who was not able to be protected here, all of them have considerable power]

[Then, the uneasy one is the words "death by skill deprivation"]

[I don't know exactly what does it mean. But, I think that it's certain that something will happen]

[And, that "something" is not understood, huh?]

[Yes. Because only the reincarnated people who have a lot of skills have the description, it's a reincarnated person who have the strength more than a certain level like Shun-kun and Katia-chan who are aimed]

[And, Oka-san protected the reincarnated people in order to prevent that, and gave them an environment that's hard to raise the skills]

[Yes. But, there's probably also the Elves' circumstances]

[Elves' circumstances, huh? Is there a chance to win against the Administrator?]

[I don't know. At any rate, it's a fact that the reincarnated people are being protected by the Elves. Leaving aside whether they can win or not, I must protect them]

[Even in this fight, huh? It would be good if the barrier don't break]

[From my judgment, the barrier will probably break]

[The reason is?]

[Yuugo will die in this fight. It's written as "death in action" in the "Student List"]

[I see. If the barrier breaks and it doesn't become a fight, it can't be a death in action. However, the existence with the Ruler skill may overturn the prediction of the "Student List", right?]

[Yes. That's why, I will kill Yuugo with my hands]

[Don't brood over it so much. Oka-san is too responsible]

[Not at all. I am a useless teacher who can't even take the responsibility]

[Such part is what called brooding over. Let out the tension, and relax. I can at least give advice]

[Thank you]

【Potimas】

[Patriarch. The preparation for that thing is completed]

[Well done]

[However, is it necessary?]

[Ah]

[Then, the barrier will break?]

[Well, the army's magic at the outside can't break the barrier. However, it's my intuition after living for many years. The barrier will break]

[Haa]

[Am I hard to understand because I judge with a vague thing called intuition?]

[Ah, no, never]

[There's no need to gloss over it. I find myself ridiculous that I need to rely on such an uncertain thing]

[Then, why?]

[It's something that I understand after living for a long time. The world is not necessarily according to the theory. And, there's also thing that can be seen at the point beyond the theory]

[Haa]

[Anyhow, I have a bad feeling. So, I thought that I should use all the means that I can use]

[However, when those are used, I feel that it's an excessive forces]

[I am a timid person. I will be very careful even if it's crushing insects]

【???

[Free time, huh?]

[It can't be helped]

[Because you are free, make me laugh with a gag]

[What an absurd swing]

[You can't do it?]

[I can't do it even if you said it suddenly]

[Tch. How incompetent]

[Then, can you do it?]

[Ha! Why should this me make such lowly person laugh?]

[You can't, huh?]

[It's not that I can't, it's just that there's no meaning to do it]

[Yeah yeah. So, who will kill Natsume-kun?]

[Do as you please. I'm not interested in such small things]

[Oh, really. I also don't care though]

[Make them to add the experience points]

[Well, depending on the situation]

Chapter 196: Rather than the spider, it's the ant

I dig the hole diligently.

Because I drank with Gyurigyuri, a day was wasted pointlessly.

After I was dead drunk, I noticed that the fight of the Demon King and the Earth Dragons was finished.

The Demon King who wander around in the bottom layer for a while, starts moving upwards afterwards.

As for the route, it seems to clash with Queen-in-charge.

Because I have already told it to Queen-in-charge, she will escape skillfully.

Queen-in-charge has already recovered to the extent that she can use Transfer.

That's why, I restarted making the preserved food after being interfered by Gyurigyuri while paying attention to the Demon King's movement.

The sea fishing.

Did Gyurigyuri warn them? After that, I was not able to catch a Water Dragon.

I was able to catch the Water Drakes in large quantities though.

Oh, yes.

Although I only caught Water Drakes and Water Dragon so far, when I catch it in large quantities again, there are pure marine products that are not Water Drakes among them.

Somehow, it's only that the Water Drakes bite the lure frequently because they are carnivores, it seems that there are also normal fishes.

The number of hit is considerably low though.

Like that, I made full use of the "Fire Magic" and smoked the large

quantity of foods.

Well, I only soak it into the seawater suitably, and smoked it. It's a fake smoking.

I have not done any smoking before, and I don't know the way to do it too.

So, I only do something that feels like it.

Yes, and.

What I should give priority more than the taste is the preservability.

In addition, if it last to some extent, I won't get an upset stomach by the effect of the Gross Feeder title.

If it starts rotting, I can just exchange it each time.

Thus, I placed the completed pseudo-smoked foods in the bases suitably.

The number of bases has already exceeded two digits.

It's seven places that I have dig various places suitably.

One under the town.

Three in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

As for the Elro Great Labyrinth, with the idea of it's darkest under the lamp post.

Although I chose the town because there's a reason, the others are really simply chosen.

I dig and made it into a base with the feeling "around here is fine".

And, in order to increase the number of bases even more, I'm digging now.

However, this time, I'm a little interested in something, so I'm not digging suitably.

The place where I am now, is the place advanced straight all the way after going out of the Elro Great Labyrinth.

With the purpose of base making and expanding the range of action, I try to go to the place where I haven't gone so far.

And so, although I searched for a good place to be made as a base, something strange was caught in Detection.

There was a space in the underground

There's a considerable depth, and the length seems to be quite long somehow.

Because it's beyond the soil, as expected, even the Detection doesn't grasp it very well.

I who was driven by interest, dig a hole heading towards that hollow.

However, the Detection is convenient again.

Although I'm heading to a hollow this time, can't I dig up a hot spring depending on how I use this?

Ah, that might be good.

Although I didn't mind it when I was a complete spider, I am driven by the desire to want to take a bath now that the human was added.

When you say why am I saying this is because I smell it.

Although there's no such smell from the spider body, there's a smell from the human body.

Perhaps, I think that the ways of metabolism are different between the spider and the human.

That's why, I didn't mind it so far, but I feel a little of wanting to take a bath.

I didn't think that the Enhanced Smell was useful in such a place.

Although there's also a smell from the spider body, it's a smell different than the human body.

Although a normal human will not know what smell is that, if it's an owner of the sense of smell at the same level as a dog, it might know the difference.

Well, that's if I can find it though.

There's no way that a hot spring will be here conveniently.

Now, let's go to the mysterious hollow.

Even if I say that, I already arrive.

I penetrate the hole that I dug, and connects it with the hollow.

The inside was a circular tunnel approximately 3 meters in height.

And so, the innumerable eyes that pierce me who appeared from the ceiling.

It's the ants.

Well, I knew it though.

While I was digging, I understood that there's something by Detection.

Apparently, here is the nest of the ant monsters.

The ants approximately 2 meters in length looked up at me.

As the appraisal result, apparently, these guys are the species called Efejagoath.

It's a name that make me recalls the bees that were in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

If I'm not mistaken, the bee's name was Finjagoath, is it?

The status is somehow similar.

However, these guys have neither the "Poison Stinger" nor the "Flight".

Instead, they have the skill called "Acid Attack".

In addition, they seem to be able to use "Soil Magic" impudently.

Well, so what.

Even if they have geographical advantage and the numbers, their strength with me is too different If such thing appears on the ground in large quantities, it will be a pinch for the humans.

Quick annihilation, and suppression completed.

Although there were evolved individuals like bodyguards and the queen ant in the depths of the nest, I clear them up all at once.

While snitching food occasionally, I decide to use this place as one of the bases as it is because I obtained a large quantity of food here.

I stuff the corpses of the ant into the wide space where the queen ant was, and lay eggs there.

With this, there's no need to worry about the food here.

There's no need to make a base by myself purposely, and both food and experience points are obtained.

Rather than killing two birds with one stone, it's killing three birds with one stone.

If I happen to find a similar ant's nest, I will attack it assertively.

Chapter 197: The treasure is buried underground?

After taking over the ant's nest, I decided to strengthen the underground Detection when moving.

I was encouraged by the initial success.

In a double meaning.

The ant was very delicious.

It's sour probably because it has the "Acid Attack".

That sour was also exquisite.

I can say so because I have the "Acid Resistance" skill, and if I don't have the resistance, it seems to damage just by eating it.

And, the larva was slightly sweet and was delicious.

There was no chrysalis probably because it's a monster.

Probably, when the larva evolves, it becomes the ant's figure suddenly.

Although there were the eggs, because they seem to become food again if they hatch, I wrapped it with threads and left it.

I will keep them alive now as food when my eggs hatched, If I wrap it with threads, they can't move freely even if they hatch out, so with this, it's safe even if they hatch earlier than my eggs.

It's excellent as a base, and it's delicious as food too.

Perfect.

That's why, I think that I will find the hot spring by strengthening the underground Detection while searching for the ant's nest incidentally.

The movement was going well.

I avoid the town and the highway of the Humans as much as possible, and because I advanced the trackless path, I was able to expand my range of action without a particularly big trouble.

I killed the monster on the way, and annihilated something like the bandits.

Thanks to that, the map of "Wisdom" became quite wide.

If it's this wide range, I can escape with Transfer as much as I like.

If I don't let my guard down, it can be said that there's almost no need to worry that I will be caught by the Demon King.

Even if I was caught, it won't become the worst situation because there's the egg insurance.

However, it becomes impossible to escape forever.

The connection with Maou-in-charge has cut.

That means Maou-in-charge has been defeated by the Demon King, and was taken over oppositely.

Maou-in-charge, I won't forget your scale peeling.

Then, that means all of the soul takeover plans have become nothing while I was escaping.

The only chance to able to defeat the Demon King in the present condition disappeared.

Then, there are two future actions that I can take.

The first one is to continue escaping like this.

Although the Demon King defeated me again, the Queens' erosion is still continuing.

Because the erosion of one Queen has ended recently, the remaining Queen is three.

The three will be completed soon.

The erosion seemed to rise probably because I evolved.

Although I can't defeat the Demon King now yet, I can bring it in to equal if I unify with the remaining Queens.

It's plan 1 to devote myself to escaping until that time.

The second one is to negotiate a cease-fire with the Demon King.

My immortality is outstanding even in the present condition.

Although I can't defeat the Demon King, I only can't defeat her, and it's impossible for the other side to kill me.

I can't defeat the Demon King, and the Demon King can't kill me.

Both are deadlock.

In addition, the Demon King repelled my soul attack.

The urgent threat can be removed.

In that situation, if I withdraw from Queens and apologize obediently, there might be a possibility of forgiving me.

Because the Demon King was attacked by me and received it, if I apologize with sincerity saying "I won't attack you. I'm sorry. Please forgive me.", and somehow works well. Such a wishful thinking.

Actually, both the Demon King and I are hopeless any further.

Even if I finish unifying with the Queen, when it's said whether I can defeat the Demon King or not, to be honest, it's a strange line.

In the first place, that Demon King, if she's not an Administrator, isn't the most she could do is to take a draw? (TL note: I don't know this part. Not sure whether it's a reference or not) To be frank, I don't want to fight against the Demon King anymore.

The risk is too huge.

Although I must do something to the world as fast as possible, I want to spend the rest of my life peacefully and leisurely if I finish it.

I want to eat delicious foods, and live idly.

Who will fight against such a large and ghastly monster willingly?

However, in case that the Demon King has a vindictive personality, I may be aimed from now on.

When thinking about it, I want to become stronger by unifying with the

remaining Queens, and compete with forces.

I want to think that it's not too late to even apologize after that.

Well, that part depends on the Demon King.

Although I might need to put an end to this in the worst case, I want to decline it if possible.

That's why, I will choose the escape of plan 1 for the present, and when the time comes, I will activate the plan 2.

Now that I decided the future plans, I found an underground hollow.

There's a hole at a considerably deep position.

It's the depth that my Detection is on its limit to even barely perceive the ceiling in the effective range.

Isn't this looks like the ant's nest?

But, it's too deep for it.

In addition, the ceiling seems to be made very firm, and it's like a man-made object.

I have a bad feeling.

A man-made object in such a deep underground.

Judging from the cultural level of the Humans that I have seen so far, a question comes into mind whether there's such technology to dig the until this deep in the underground and even the technology to build man-made basement there.

In addition, the place where I am now is in the forest without people.

The depths of the deep forest where even the adventurers don't come near.

Will a person make something in the underground of such a place?

Can a person make it?

I must check this.

If my thought is correct, it's necessary to confirm this mysterious

underground facility no matter what it takes.

Perhaps, my expectation is right.

The problem is whether it's alive or not.

Although I don't think about it, in case that it's alive by any chance, it's necessary to stop it by all means.

No matter the what dangers are.

I made up my mind, and began to dig the soil.

Chapter 198: Underground ruins

I dig a hole, and push my way through deep in the underground.

A layer of the different feeling of material appears clearly so far there.

That can't be natural by all odds, and it was the man-made object.

There's no reaction at all even if I use the "Soil Magic".

While the "Soil Magic" is called the soil, the range that it affects is considerably wide.

Even if it's soil or metal, if it's a big solid body that has a shape, it has function on anything.

Alaba constructs the bridge instantly, and I can dig the hole smoothly is because of such a reason.

And, that "Soil Magic" was repelled by the wall at my feet.

In other words, it has resistance to magic.

I appraise the details of the wall with "Wisdom".

[Impossible to appraise]

Although it's not that I didn't expect it at all, I was not able to appraise the wall.

Because I know that it has resistance to magic, it's probably impossible to break it with magic.

Having said that, when it's said whether it can be destroyed with physical strength or not, I can do it, but when I do it, I don't know what will happen.

I decide to make full use of Detection and grasp the whole aspect of this underground facility reluctantly.

It was no use.

Although the Detection passes to some extent, it becomes dim in the hollow part, and the Detection can't be activated well.

It seems that there's a jammer.

This is slightly, no, considerably bad.

Although it's good if the jammer is from the wall, if some kind of magic is activated inside, this underground facility is alive.

That's a big problem.

Should I inform Gyurigyuri?

Even if I say so, I don't have the way to inform him.

I have no choice but to get in, huh?

I found a thing like the entrance of this facility with Detection.

I dig the hole along the wall, and advance to the entrance.

In the wall that broke off on the way, a square space of one side about 5 meters filled up with soil appears.

But then, the inside is filled up with soil.

I move the soil with magic.

And, the appearing door.

The door is made of heavy metal, and it seems to be the type that slides from the left to right to open.

There's no thing like a knob.

Well, that's obvious.

It's clearly different thing from the civilization above.

It's a mechanical door that was clearly made to open automatically.

This square space might have been an elevator originally.

I put my hands on the door that's unbecoming in the fantasy world.

The door that's buried in the soil for a very long time didn't open automatically.

I reluctantly force it open manually.

Heavy.

Although it can be opened because of my status, this is too heavy.

But, such an impression becomes trivial immediately.

Ahead of the door that I broke open forcibly.

The emergency light that emits faint green light.

I'm shined by the light, and the inside of the underground facility appears faintly.

Well, I have the "Night Vision" though.

An unbelievable thing was put there.

A metal puppet of the height about two meters.

In a word, it was a robot.

In addition, it was made with considerably advanced technology.

That's aligned on both sides of the wall.

No no.

I did expect it, you know?

Although I did, what's with a robot in the fantasy world?

Moreover, this robot is a combat type no matter how I look at it. Thank you very much!

The worst one is these robots are still alive.

In the evidence, the robots begin to start together with a noisy siren.

Although a voice of something can also be heard with the siren, unfortunately, because it speaks in a different language from the one that I learned from the Queen's knowledge, I don't know the contents.

Well, at any rate, I think that it's the announcement that an intruder came, so intercept it.

Intruder, in other words, it's me.

I'm intercepted.

Damn it.

The robot stands up.

It was a four-legged robot.

There are four arms too.

Although two of that are reproduced from the human's arm, and the weapon like the sword combined with the gun is attached on the other two instead of the hands.

Is it the 2 guns 2 swords style?

The normal arm also grips a heavy large caliber gun.

Is it the 4 guns style?

There's no head, and a small muzzle is attached instead.

Is it the 5 guns style?

Approximately 100 robots of such world tearing outlook.

Approximately is because "Wisdom" doesn't activate well in this facility.

Somehow, the Detection jammer is not from the wall, but it seems to be the magic obstruction activated in this building.

Even if I try to activate magic, it doesn't go well as if the construction is being obstructed by something.

This is bad.

I'm in a pinch plainly.

As long as I'm here, I can't use the skills.

I can only rely on simple hand-to-hand combat.

Magic obstruction, that's according to the name, it obstructs the activation of magic.

In other words, magic can't be used.

And, in fact, most of the skills are magic.

The skill's identity is a simplified thing that assist so that the magic can

be activated easily using the power of the system.

The power of the soul of the skill's owner forms as plain power.

Whether my thread or my poison, everything was the product by magic.

And, naturally, resistance is also included in it.

The "Physical Nullity" that I have.

This one always sets up a barrier on my body to the powerful physical attack.

In fact, I myself don't nullify the physical attack.

Furthermore, despite saying nullity, if I'm hit by the power that exceeds the barrier's defensive ability, I will receive damage normally.

If I'm hit seriously by an alien who was born in the super vegetable planet, I will break into small fragments.

[TL note: Dragon Ball reference. The super vegetable is basically Super Saiyan(as how Toriyama pick the name from vegetable/yasai) and the vegetable planet is Planet Vegeta]

The resistance is the magic that always deploys a defense barrier to the attack and the neutralizing function.

Because the magic is obstructed naturally by the magic obstruction, the present me is in an origin state without any resistances.

Furthermore, my status is also done by the magic called Enhanced Body and Cover Enhanced Destruction(被破壊強化 TL note: ???) The offensive ability is only reinforced with hitting muscle strength by magic.

I only raise the muscle strength corresponding to it to move quickly.

Because I activate it in the body, the magic obstruction has a small influence.

It doesn't mean that it's not only small.

Regarding it, it's good if the defensive ability is inside the body, but the surface skin receives the magic obstruction directly.

In other words, one thin skin is almost the state without defense.

Although I can still endure it in the body, when the thin skin tears off, the defense of the place that torn off falls.

And so, if it's pierced, it will become a fatal wound sooner or later.

Something like gradually torn off from the skin, what's with that torture.

The army of 100 robots vs. I who's without skills and my status is weakening.

Ah, this is seriously bad.

Chapter 199: Robot army

For the time being, let's confirm the one that can be used in the skills on hand.

Although I said that I'm without skills, it doesn't mean that everything can't be used.

The skills that act in the body is effective.

The "Super Thought Acceleration" can be used without a problem.

Otherwise, there won't be time to think leisurely like this.

The "Super Thought Acceleration" can be used.

But, the "Future Vision" can't.

The "Evasion", "Accuracy" and "Great Probability Correction" can be used, huh?

Although these skills are skills that automatically make slight modifications to the action by the power of the system and make the best movement in the situation, in short, it's the correction skills that make the amateur to be able to evade or hit like a skilled warrior.

Because it's the skills that raise my basic techniques, I don't seem to receive the obstruction.

For the same reason, the "Throw" probably can be used.

Although a part of the golden evasion combo can't be used, still, I can secure the evasion power fairly well.

The magic-type is annihilated.

The things that affect the outside like "Psychokinesis" and "Shoot" are useless.

It's painful that "Space Maneuver" is useless.

The Evil Eyes are also annihilated.

The creation-type like the "Poison Synthesis" and "Medicine Synthesis" is also useless.

Because the thread belongs to the creation-type, it can't be used.

Because every kind of enhanced attack skills is the things that are assisted with power bonus externally against the attribute that the system judged, I think that it probably can't be used.

Because this part is slightly complicated, I also can't say a certain thing.

The status strengthening skills of "Magic God Act" and "War God Spirit" are partly possible.

It's working properly other than the one thin skin.

The "Divine Dragon Power" is the same except that the magic effect negation can't be used.

The "Dragon Barrier" is useless.

Although I thought whether I could oppose the magic obstruction with magic effect negation of the "Divine Dragon Power" and "Dragon Barrier", it didn't went well.

The magic obstruction set up here seems to be considerably advanced, and I was easily overcome.

Only the skills that strengthens the body can be used.

In other words, I have no choice but to raise the level and hit it physically in the end.

Although it would be good if the "Super-speed HP Recovery" activates, I can't expect it.

On the other hand, the robot army is fully armed, or rather, the existence itself is a weapon.

After all, they don't receive the magic obstruction, so I'm overwhelmingly disadvantageous.

In the first place, these guys are operating by the technology that drove the world to ruin before the system construction.

As expected, I won't lose if there's no magic obstruction, but I should think that everyone of them has the power of the Dragon class.

And, there's 100 of them.

What should I do?

I can't leave here.

But, can I win?

Should I withdraw once, and inform Gyurigyuri?

No.

Because I can do the egg revival in the worst case, it's better to act violently as much as possible.

If it's the egg revival that can even escape from the Demon King, even the magic obstruction shouldn't be able to prevent it.

Fortunately, I have made a lot of refuges.

It's not painful even if I consume it here.

Although my status falls temporarily, even if I receive the Demon King's attack before revival, I can just do another egg revival.

If I alone can suppress here by any chance, I might obtain that, outwitting Gyurigyuri.

I don't think that this facility that lived so long doesn't have that.

I want it by all means.

If I obtain that, I might be able to push forward my plan ahead of schedule.

Even if it's necessary to revive, it's worth doing it.

At any rate, Gyurigyuri will only clear up here even if I fail.

Thus, I finish the very long thinking, and switch to combat.

The robots get up and try to prepare the weapon here.

Even if I think for a long time, the opponents just got ready for combat.

Thanks to "Super Thought Acceleration".

Now that I can't use magic, I can only do close combat.

It's bad if a distance is kept with the opponent that has the gun.

I draw near to the robot that was the nearest with a dash.

My speed doesn't decrease so much, huh?

But, somehow, my feet hurts.

I hit the robot's body hard with the running momentum while enduring it.

The robot blows off.

Hard!?

Ouch!?

Uwa.

The skin of the fist that I used tears.

Come to think of it, the defense of the thin skin disappeared.

Even the damage of my own attack's recoil is received, huh?

It's probably because of this that I have a pain in my feet.

If I don't have "Sense of Pain Nullity", I would be flinched with that alone.

Because I have the "Sense of Pain Nullity", I can ignore it while feeling pain.

It doesn't recover.

Although it looks like it recovered a little, the appearance is almost unchanged.

Although it's just at the scratch level, it seems to take more than one hour to complete recovery.

It seems that I should think that there's no recovery.

I add a pursuit to the robot that blew off while thinking about such a thing.

To be exact, I was going to add it.

The other robots fired the gun, and interfered.

Although the evasion was delayed a little more than usual because I don't have the "Future Vision", I escape from the line of fire before the opponents fire the gun.

The bullets pass at high speed to the extent that whether I can even perceive it barely or not.

Seriously?

I hardly saw it even if I have the "Super Thought Acceleration" and "Enhanced Five Senses".

If I'm aimed by that, I can't avoid it.

It's obvious that I will become a beehive like this.

And, what's worst is that the gun that the robots hold is rapid-fire like the machine gun type.

It's only a nightmare that it can rapid-fire at that speed.

I approach the robot that fell immediately.

It's approximately simultaneous that I make the robot as the shield and the simultaneous shooting attacked.

Innumerable bullets pierce the robot that was made as my shield.

A part of my body that was not able to hide is blown off by the bullet.

Not pierce, but blows off.

What power is that!?

And, in addition, what has become of the enduring robot's armor!?

But, as expected, the robot's armor is damaged too.

If this goes on, it will be pierced sooner or later.

I snatch the gun from the robot's hand.

Although my arm is hit by the bullet and hollowed out on this occasion, I can't mind it now.

I shift the gun from the right hand that's half torn to the left hand.

I put the muzzle from the gap of the robot's body, and pull the trigger.

A terrible recoil was transmitted to my hand.

I'm glad that I shift hands.

If I pull the trigger with my right hand, my right hand will torn off completely.

I fight back against the robots' shooting.

But, here is 1 and the other side is approximately 100.

Although it would be around 10 robots that attack me because of the area of the building, still, it's 10 times.

There's also the remaining quantity of the bullet, so it's obvious that I will lose soon.

I advance with the robot made as the shield while pulling the trigger.

Although I almost stumble by the shock whenever the bullets hit the robot, still, I advance while enduring the pain.

And, I throw myself into the robot group that unite as a troop together with the robot that I made as the shield.

I throw the shield robot that can't maintain its model anymore, and I make the next robot in front of me as the shield.

When it comes to this, I will die honorably with the resolution for revival seriously.

Chapter 200: Loot

I pretend to bring in a melee, and I abduct a robot and withdraw quickly.

If it's a melee, they will stop shooting because they are afraid of friendly fire, but such thing is only when the opponent was a living flesh human. If it's the opponent is the emotionless opponent, it will shoot me together with its allies without hesitation.

Moreover, even though I receive a large damage just by one shot, it's only to the extent that the robot's armor scratched a little.

I'm at disadvantage to die honorably with a suicide attack.

I made the newly abducted robot as the shield, and I observe the robots in order to destroy the present condition desperately.

To be exact, it's the analysis of the magic set in the robots.

The countermeasure for the magic obstruction that's tormenting me.

The robot army acts calmly in the magic obstruction.

They have the defensive ability to the extent that it's impossible, and it's clear that magic is used.

The answer is because the magic to neutralize the magic obstruction is built into the robots.

The magic that obstructs the magic obstruction further.

I analyze it, and intend to defeat the present condition by imitating it.

Because it's a considerably complicated construction and it's concealed skillfully, it takes a considerable time for the analysis, but if the analysis is completed, I should be able to reverse the formation at once.

I devote myself to evasion, and advance the analysis at the same time.

Even if I use the "Super Thought Acceleration", I can't evade the bullets by seeing it.

I look at the robots movement, predict the trajectory of the fired bullet,

and I must evade it from the trajectory beforehand.

I won't make it if I avoid it after it was fired.

If there's only one opponent, I have composure, but it doesn't mean that my processing power can't make it in time. In the first place, the bullets fill up the space to the extent that there's no space to avoid.

But still, I move around everywhere toying the robots in order to minimize the damage.

I turn my brain fully after a long time.

Evasion and analysis.

Thanks to that, my head seems to explode.

My head seriously exploded.

Iii wwwaaasss ssshhhooottt!

The human head is taken away beautifully.

Fool!

That's also the main body!

Oh.

Bad bad.

The human brain can't be used, and the processing speed drops sharply.

In this environment that I can't expect the recovery, it was a serious wound that's not strange to die normally.

Well, I have the "Patience" and "Immortality".

Even the magic obstruction was not able to stop these two skills.

As expected of the skills of the broken ability.

Despite that the magic obstruction set up around this place is an advanced thing that can even reduce my ability remarkably, I can activate the broken skills without a problem at all.

As long as the body maintains the model, there's no difficulty in actions.

Because the human head is crushed, if even the spider is destroyed, it might be a little dangerous.

I can't afford to take things easy anymore.

Because I can't use the human brain, the evasion has become sloppy.

The right arm that was half torn is blown off.

Several feet were taken away too.

The bullets graze the body of both human and spider.

As expected, this is already bad.

When it becomes such step, the analysis is completed at last.

I deploy the imitated magic based on the analysis result extemporaneously.

To see through the opponent's magic formula while fighting in this short time, I'm a genius.

The effect was outstanding.

As expected of a magic made extemporaneously, the power is lower than the genuine one built in the robots, but at least, it made my status recover to some extent.

From there, it was comparatively one-sided.

The bullet that scrapes off my flesh just by grazing it until then, didn't become a fatal wound even if it hits me directly.

Although it doesn't mean that there's no damage at all, it was to the extent that I don't need to make the robot as the shield.

The recovery of the wound also began gradually.

After all, although I was not able to use magic, I was able to knock down the robots.

I hit it, cut it with sickle, and threw it.

Like that, I annihilated the robot army.

Although I was prepared for the revival, I managed it.

The robots are annihilated, and I canceled the magic obstruction that was set in this facility.

I only destroyed the machine that generated the magic obstruction though.

Immediately after that, my damaged body starts recovering.

The human head that was blown off is cured as before, and the right arm grows too.

Ah, it was tiresome.

But, I did it.

Fufufu.

After this, it's fun time.

Like that, I checked all over the facility

The robot that repairs the robot.

The air cleaning system function maintenance.

And so on.

And, in the deepest part of the facility, I discovered that which I searched for.

A huge machine.

The energy in there was an extraordinary size.

Despite that, the energy increases whenever time passes.

MA energy generator.

That machine is the main source that produced the greatest taboo.

The thing that the existence itself can't be allowed that leads the world to collapse.

I never thought that it's still running.

I destroy the device, and recover the ball of the palm size that saves the energy called the core.

With this, this device can't collect energy anymore.

But, the energy that has been saved so far is concentrated in this core.

I put the core in Space Storage for a moment, I retrace the way where I came while destroying the facility.

And, I return to the place where the ruins of the robot army piled up, and I began the dismantling of the robots.

The aim is the core built in the robots.

Although the capacity is smaller than the core that's in the MA energy generator, the core should have been built into these robots.

The core of the aim was in the body, and I recovered the core from each body.

I put the recovered cores on the floor.

Among those, there were the ones that got damaged in the combat and the energy came out, but still, I have collected a considerable number of cores.

When I add the energy of all cores, it becomes outrageous.

If it converts into simple fracture energy, this whole area will blow off.

It should become the energy that can cause a natural disaster lightly.

The energy that the ancients of this world create in order to satisfy their own desire.

The energy that can be said as the vitality of this star.

Fufufu.

It's this. This.

I broke through the disadvantageous situation by force just for this.

I have the right to secure this as a loot!

If Gyurigyuri is here, he will absolutely take it away.

Well, it's impossible to leave such dangerous materials, right?

But, that Gyurigyuri is not here.

The chance to be able to defeat the robot army was low, and there was the possibility that Gyurigyuri will interfere in the middle of fighting.

That's why, I thought that it's a godsend to obtain it, but for it to go this well.

Thank you, God!

Ah, D, it's not you, okay?

If all of these energies unify with me, I can expect a considerable level up.

The "Taboo" knowledge included the method to absorb this energy.

Although it's a suicidal act to absorb all of these energies if it's a human, I should be able to endure it.

If it went well, I might surpass the Demon King with this.

Thus, I apply magic to the collected cores.

The core and me unites magically, and the energy that dwelled in the core is poured into me.

There's not much changes.

Strange.

I absorb the energy of all the cores while thinking so.

Un?

Huh?

Strange.

Although I thought that there was a level or whatever change if I absorb the core.

There's nothing.

Did I fail?

No no.

The magic formula should have been perfect.

In fact, the energy of the core is empty.

It should be certain that it was transferred to me.

When I had begun to learn impatience slightly, it happened suddenly.

{Skill proficiency reached. Skill [Divinity Area Expansion LV9] has become [Divinity Area Expansion LV10]}

{Conditions met. Apotheosis starts}

The shock to the extent that it's unendurable overflows from my inside.

And, I let go of my consciousness easily.

Elf Village Battle (1)

【Elf camp outside the barrier】

When you ask what is the most dangerous mission for the Elves, most people will answer the patrol outside the barrier that protects the village.

The barrier set up around the village is the absolute defense that has never been broken in the long history.

However, just because of that, they can't afford to not be cautious.

The Elves placed soldiers for the patrol outside the barrier even in the peace time, and performed a patrol whether there was any suspicious part or not.

The reason why this mission is the most dangerous for the Elves is because of a certain monster inhabiting outside the barrier.

The name of the monster is Queen Taratect.

The monster with the power of the Myth rank that's said that there are five of it in the world.

One of those.

The Queen Taratect made this forest as it's house.

In addition, it's close to the Elf Village.

The Queen Taratect gives birth to the subordinate monsters by the "Spawning" skill.

Those monsters aim and attack the Elves obstinately.

In case of a lower rank one, the strength is not a big deal.

However, as for the monster of the species called Taratect, the strength skyrockets by evolution.

The Taratect species that evolve and became an adult, is a brutal monster that's equal to the Dragon species.

In the forest outside the barrier, such evolved individuals of the Taratect species lurk.

Even the lower rank individual makes the nest sometimes, and when someone got caught in the nest, even a skillful Elf will die without being able to escape.

Although it's safe in the barrier, when they go out, it's the spider's hunting ground.

The most dangerous place for the Elves.

However, a threat different from it has gathered outside the barrier now.

The allied forces of the Humans.

It's the army led by the Rengzant empire.

In the place where the Taratect species strode usually, the Humans formed a formation and standby.

The figure of the Taratect species is not seen.

The Elves predict that it probably have been exterminated by the army.

Although they don't think that the Queen can be defeated, the Queen rarely moves by itself.

It seems that it's abandoned.

The existence that have threatened the Elves so far was defeated by the existence that threatened the Elves now.

Only the kind of the threat changed, and either way, it was a situation that can't be welcomed for the Elves.

The Elf observers observe the state of the army.

What should be paid attention is the existence of the magic division that has been advancing the preparations for the large-scale magic all the time in the firm defense for several days.

As for the Elves who have long life span and deep intelligence, it's obvious that they have the knowledge of the skill more than the Humans.

And, even if they compare it with the knowledge, there's no magic that corresponds to it. It was an unknown magic construction.

The hugeness of the construction exceeds the strategy class magic called great magic lightly, and it takes pride twice of the magnificence.

The preparations for several days is also abnormal.

It can't be predicted what will happen if such a huge magic is activated even if they have the Elves knowledge.

The Elf observers considered to somehow interfere when there's a chance.

However, it was not put into practice.

The basic strategy in the Elf Forest is climb the tree, and showers magics and arrows to the opponent on the ground from the top.

Because this Garam Forest is made of large trees, the space between the trees is wider than normal forest, but still, because it's a forest, it's a narrow and complicated terrain compared to the plain.

It's a place where it's considerably difficult to move the army, the march becomes slow by all means, and the formation of the army is disordered to avoid the trees which are the obstacle and becomes sparse.

If they are attacked from the top, they will be helpless.

The Elves strategy is the guerrilla strategy, they are familiar with the forest, and they receive the training specialized in the combat.

They cooperate and corner the opponent while moving individually and separately.

The observers also spread out and observed the army from various angles.

The observers' heads fall approximately at the same time.

Without knowing what happened.

Without realizing that they died.

[Haa. To be taken from the back this easily, aren't the Elves not a big deal?]

It's a boy who decapitated the Elves.

If a viewer sees him, the boy will be called a ninja.

Black clothes and a katana at the waist.

The katana probably decapitated the Elves.

[That damn old man pushed such a troublesome thing]

The boy who scratches his head in the way that the bottom of his heart is troublesome.

The state that the magic made spending several days activates is reflected in the eyes.

[Well, it's the best to do it suitably. It's a farce anyway]

The boy who annihilated the spread Elves at the same time alone.

He sees the magic crashes into the barrier, bends, and breaks unnaturally, and he smiled wryly.

It looks just like the barrier broke only because the magic hits.

But, the boy doesn't miss the unnaturalness.

Something that was different from the magic destroyed the barrier.

The boy was able to see so, and in fact, the boy knows that it's so.

[Well then, let's go. Although it's bad for Ken, my own life is more precious]

The boy looks down at the state of the marching army.

Like despising, and like looking down.

[Here was done well, so the others will do well. I mean, can this not go well?]

The boy disappears in the forest with a carefree state.

And, as subsequent to the boy, the monsters that lurked in the darkness have begun to wriggle.

Elf Village Battle (2)

【Reincarnated people's residential area】

[Will the barrier seriously break?]

[What are you dreaming? Come on, let's go]

Several hours before the barrier breaks.

In the residential area of the reincarnated people, the two former adventurers advanced the preparations for departure.

Tagawa Kunihiko, and Kushitani Asaka.

Of course there's the name in this world, but Kunihiko and Asaka call each other by their previous life's names.

This is because they are used to that.

Both have the parents of a certain mercenary group.

Although it seems that they stay at a place and settle down there to some extent when both of them are babies, when both of them come to be able to walk, they moved from place to place.

If there's a war, the mercenary group will go there. If there's a request of escort, they will follow. If the monster appears, they will go to exterminate it.

Because they traveled around various places, they end up marching the continent without the whereabouts being pinpointed by the Elves.

Being a reincarnated people was one of the cause that they can walk earlier than normal children.

Although both of them were childhood friends in the previous life, they grew up as childhood friends even in this world.

It was already the level that looked like a family, and it was natural to be close to each other for both of them.

Because of that, when Kunihiko said [I will become an adventurer!] and rushed out of the mercenary group, Asaka follows him afterwards like it's

natural.

Like that, both of them become adventurers, and they move from place to place again.

During that time, there were excellent adventures, and both of them attracted attention as the existences that surpassed the others among the young people.

Because of the attention, it can be said that they are in this place now.

The obtained fame flows to the Elves as it is, and both of them end up being brought into the same place as the other reincarnated people like this.

When they were brought, they were pleased with the reunion with the old friends who met after a long time.

However, after that, they ask what kind of life in the Elf Village, and the flippant feeling sank in an instant.

They were made to shrink back in the situation like keeping-until-death.

Kunihiko has begun to get tired of the life without dream and romance immediately.

On the other hand, Asaka thought this life is acceptable.

Although she was pulled by the unprecedented Kunihiko, Asaka is a relatively normal girl.

The life as the adventurer was dangerous, and as for Asaka who's stability-oriented, a modest life seemed to suits her even if there was neither dream nor romance.

Starting with chairperson Kudo, the reincarnated people who are in the Elf Village seem to be dissatisfied with the life here.

Asaka also understood the reason well after she actually starts living.

Get up early in the morning, work and sleep at night.

Life without pleasure.

In addition she perceived that the Elves monitored secretly.

It was the honest impression of Asaka that it's inevitable that the stress will be accumulated.

However, judging from Asaka who knows the danger on the outside, it was not unendurable.

Asaka who traveled around various places possessed the thing called adaptability without choice.

If she don't have it, she won't survive, and even if she has it, she can die easily if she's unlucky.

That's the outside, or rather, it's the common sense in this world.

Judging from Asaka, the Elf Village where safety is guaranteed can't be considered as a terrible environment.

Even if that's said, most of the people here don't know the outside fact including Kudo.

Although she speak of the outside dangers in the present life indirectly, their dissatisfaction was not canceled.

She sensed that Sensei is hiding something, and her actions are all for the former students. Asaka understood it because she live as an outlaw adventurer for a long time, and the ability to judge a person was developed.

But, nevertheless, because she felt that following up the abducted people is wrong, she leaves as it is.

Asaka has the peace-at-any-price principle unlike Kunihiko.

On the other hand, Kunihiko doesn't hide his true intention.

He says the things that he thought, and says the things that he heard.

If it's a boy, the word "adventure" is an attractive word by all means, and it was a natural flow to hear it from Kunihiko who has real experience.

And, Kunihiko talked about the previous adventures as he was asked.

The first time defeating a monster.

Level up.

Like that, the boys who listened attentively to the adventure story swung from joy to sorrow.

Although most boys turned an admired look to Kunihiko who realized the man's dream, there were those who understood the outside severity after hearing Kunihiko's story.

Both of them entered the Elf Village gave influence to the other reincarnated people for good and bad.

And, it shook.

Do you demand the safe present life or the dangerous freedom?

Of course it's not a problem that can be solved at once.

But, the time when such choice is done may come someday.

They were chased by the daily life while being at loss.

And, the Elf Village was on the verge of danger without being able to decide it and the power to take actions.

[I begged you. However, don't act recklessly]

The permission to participate in the interception war was given to both Kuniko and Asaka who had the power to fight.

All of the reincarnated people who remained see off the two people.

Kudo sent the words of encouragement representing everyone.

[Yeah. Wait with the intention to board a large ship]

Kunihiko laughs cheerfully, and changes his eyes to cold at the next moment.

[So, Ogi, will you tell me your real intention that you tried to serve poison to us before we leave?]

The glances turns to Ogiwara who's in charge of cooking all at once.

Ogiwara received the glances, and he can only be flustered.

Elf Village Battle (3)

【Reincarnated people's residential area】

Ogiwara got impatient.

Even though he should have mixed poison in the dish of the two former adventurers, they looked fine.

He suppresses the impatience in the heart, and sees off the two people with an innocent look.

It's already hopeless for Ogiwara now that it became like this.

Although the mission failed, the implication of the insurance is strong, and he have no choice but to entrust it to the people on the site.

Fortunately, the two people don't seem to notice that it was poisoned.

It probably was resisted unconsciously because the Poison Resistance was high.

He thought so.

[So, Ogi, will you tell me your real intention that you tried to serve poison to us before we leave?]

By Kunihiko's words, Ogiwara's color of blood draws right away.

It was noticed.

[Wh-What do you mean?]

He plays innocent.

[Don't play innocent. I already know that you're the one who did it]

A firm intention that evasion will not be allowed was felt.

Ogiwara gave up in making an excuse quickly.

He don't say such stupid thing like "Where's the evidence?".

Becoming innocent if there's no evidence only works in the constitutional state. Here is the different world, and there's neither the police nor the lawyer.

Ogiwara was already guilty in Kunihiko, and a poor excuse will only worsened the position oppositely.

[Aaah. It would be good if you become impossible to move by the poison]

The surroundings react to the words.

Seeing the state, Kunihiko and Asaka are half convinced that this is the action that Ogiwara took alone.

Although it's not certain yet, the reaction of the surroundings is seriously surprised, and the two people who pass through bloodshed as adventurers knew the feelings and gesture of the people very clearly.

And, judging from the experience, they consider everyone to be innocent excluding Ogiwara.

[That's too bad. Should I have you tell me the circumstances slowly after I hit you once?]

[Well, wait. Although it's certain that I served poison, this is something that I did thinking of you, you know?]

Kunihiko who tries to step forward.

Ogiwara who restrains him with words.

Ogiwara thinks desperately for a reversal while not showing the feelings of impatience.

[What do you mean?]

[It's simple. If you two go, you will die]

Kunihiko moves one step closer.

Ogiwara take a step backward according to it.

The eyes pass by Kunihiko and is turned to the several Elves who came to guide Kunihiko and Asaka.

In addition, he search for the presence of the Elf who hides and watches this residential area.

From here on, it's gambling.

[Natsume acts recklessly and dispatched the army here. What Shun said is not wrong, but only half is correct. Natsume's army is in disguised, the original purpose, the annihilation of the Elves starts]

[What!?!]

[Surprised? I'm an infiltration member who leaks the information to the outside from the inside. In this strategy, most of the Elves will be killed. Because it's planned that they won't interfere here, I recommend that you don't go to the battlefield]

Kunihiko's movement stops.

Casting a sideways glance at him, Asaka thinks whether Ogiwara's words are true or not.

It's slow that Ogiwara was brought here among the reincarnated people.

However, unlike Kunihiko and Asaka who were brought just approximately one year ago, it's said that Ogiwara was brought approximately ten years ago.

Although it's slow among the reincarnated people, it's not slow to the extent that it's unnatural.

What did Ogiwara do during the short period before he was brought into the Elf Village?

He is brought into the Elf Village, and he can contact the outside even though there's the barrier.

Ogiwara confessed those questions easily.

[I'm affiliated with the church, and I received the training for information gathering when I was young. The unique skill that I have is [Infinite Calling] that's a skill that can use Telepathy without limitations. It can pass through the barrier, and it can't be tapped unlike the Telepathy. I contact the outside all the time with this. Ah, of course I conceal it with "Concealment". The Elves probably think that the

[Taijutsu Genius LV1] is my inborn skill]

The Elves' action on Ogiwara who exposed it was fast.

They activate magic to restrict the body.

It's the magic that wears wind on the target's body, and seals the motion.

Ogiwara evaded it.

Kunihiko and Asaka who were active as adventurers took in that the ability is on the level that can't be called as an amateur from the movement.

But, it's far from the first rank.

But still, if it's assumed that he acquire this movement in the several years before coming to the Elf Village, he has accumulated considerable training.

[It's already over for the Elves. Would you like to die in vain for the Elves, or survive here? Which one will you choose?]

The reincarnated people are upset to the words.

There are no good feelings for the Elves.

Having said that, it was hopeless even if such a thing was said suddenly.

Ogiwara thrown the words to the former adventurers, Kunihiko and Asaka.

He judged that there were prospects of victory if he can bring these two people into this side.

But, Ogiwara forgot it because of the impatience.

That he has already done a hostile act called poisoning.

Asaka holds down Ogiwara on the ground.

Ogiwara didn't know what happen for an instant.

[Elves. This person's treatment will be decided by us. Interference is unnecessary]

Asaka declares in a cold voice.

The Elves are overwhelmed by it.

[I will have you to tell me the full story]

Ogiwara is pulled by Asaka, and is thrown into a nearby house.

Although the Elves try to follow after her, Kunihiko blocks the path.

[You are too careless]

Asaka who applied soundproof, draws closer to Ogiwara.

[Saying such a thing, if you oppose the Elves here, what about the others who can't fight?]

Ogiwara can't answer Asaka's cross-examination.

The mission ordered to Ogiwara is to make sure that the reincarnated people to be quiet.

Without choosing the means in that case.

[And, the one that you come up with is poison? That's too poor]

[It can't be helped. I was not able to leak information carelessly because there were the eyes of the Elves]

[Then, isn't it fine if you use your boasted "Infinite Calling"?]

[Ah]

Asaka sighs to Ogiwara who looks foolish that he just noticed it.

[For the time being, I will torture you]

[What?]

[And, the eyes of the Elves will turn away even a little]

[Eh? It's a pretense, right?]

[It's unnatural if there's no wound, right?]

Ogiwara's scream echoes in the house where the soundproof was purposely canceled.

Of course it reaches the everyone's ears on the outside, and they became

terrified.

Ogiwara receives really light torture, and spits out everything to Asaka.

With the information, Asaka and Kunihiro begin to move.

Not to go to fight, but to survive.

Elf Village Battle (4)

【Ronant】

The barrier is broken, and the army begins to advance.

However, the way the barrier breaks has a sense of incongruity.

[Teacher, what's wrong?]

[Umu. How do you see the way the barrier breaks just now?]

[As expected, did Teacher also feel unnatural?]

[There's no way that I can't see through it when you can see through it]

Even my foolish apprentice had the sense of incongruity, so it's certain.

That doesn't seem to be destroyed by the great magic prepared by here.

Although that great magic was an advanced magic formula that I don't even know, the abilities of the magicians who handle it are poor.

Although it's said that they are the magicians of the church, I can only see that they are swung around by the magic with that skill.

However, then, what cause the barrier to break?

At the moment when the magic hit the barrier directly, a different shock seemed to be added to the barrier.

If that's the case, is there something that's acting as well as us?

The purpose?

Is it the Elves' feint to pretend so?

If that's the case, it's dangerous to continue marching, but, fumu.

[We will take separate actions than the main army from here. Come]

[Eh!? Wha-, Teacher!?]

[Don't worry. That idiot Yuugo doesn't see the whole. Even if we take separate actions, he won't notice it]

[Is it such a problem!?]

[I think I will at least leave a messenger]

[There!?!]

My intuition is saying it.

I must confirm the mysterious existence that destroyed the barrier.

Then, there's no need to hesitate.

From the way the barrier breaks, I calculate backward the approximate position.

We began marching to there.

However, we receive continuous the attacks from everywhere in the forest, and we were confined quickly.

The Elves shot magic and arrows from the gap of the trees.

[I see. Even though our footing is bad and the march can't advance, they can have the upper hand by using the trees. This means that the whole forest is a huge trap]

[Teacher, don't feel admired, and please do something!]

The apprentices fight back to the Elves' magic desperately.

The progress of the battle is equal.

Although there's damage here, there's no dropouts among the foolish apprentices.

I'm slightly disappointed.

[Elves are only to this extent, huh?]

[Teacher? Do you hear what I'm saying?]

If the Elves are excluded, the world's strongest magician.

Although that's my present evaluation, I'm made to realize that the evaluation was wrong after looking at the Elves actually.

It's a good evidence that they can only fight with the foolish apprentices at an equal degree.

Elves are not my enemy.

[Hmph]

I construct magic.

Activate.

A Elf is shot through by my magic, and dies.

[Are you satisfied with this?]

[Y-Yes]

I annihilate the Elves, and begin to walk in the silent forest again.

[What speed of magic construction]

[Although there's that too, is it possible to create that amount of magic instantly?]

[No, in the first place, that magic should not have the function of pursuit. To apply additional effect in the magic, that person is a genius after all]

It's deplorable that they are excited about a child's play of this level.

Mu?

I prevent the flown magic.

I see.

Quite a power.

The dexterity is different from the Elves who I annihilated just now.

Reinforcement, huh?

I confirm it with "Thousand Miles Eyes".

Similar to the Elves just now, the strategy that makes the trees as the shield and attack from a long distance is unchanged.

This is a slightly intense opponent for the apprentices.

Well.

Let's get a little serious.

I construct magic.

The number is ten times of just now.

The power is double.

Because there's a distance, I raise the pursuit function.

Although I understood that the Elves hold their breath, there's no reason to show mercy.

The magic that I shot pierce the Elves' bodies.

Although some of them deploy defensive magic, they are pierced together with the magic.

Although some of them shoot magic to offset it, it's pierced without being able to offset it.

Although some of them try avoid it and escape, they are caught up by the pursuing magic.

I Transfer.

In front of me who transferred is the only one among the Elves who prevented my magic.

However, it was not completely prevented, and the body was covered in blood.

[Even the Transfer is mastered, you monster]

[I'm not a monster. You are only weak]

[Bullshit]

The Elf exerts his last strength and constructs magic.

Slow.

The activation of my magic that starts after that was faster, and the Elf dies easily.

[It's splendid]

[Nonsense. Even if you defeat an opponent of this degree, there's nothing that can be boasted]

[It's the Elves, you know? It's said that they far exceed the Humans if it's the magic skill. It's only the Teacher who can slaughter easily like this]

[If it's that person, they can be killed more easily. If it's this, the recent Hero is more stronger]

[Teacher, why did you withdraw at that time?]

I think a little to the apprentice's question.

Certainly, like my apprentice sees through my mind, I might win if I use all my power.

Although if it's me alone, the winning rate is half, if I match with my apprentices, we might be able to win.

However, I didn't intend to make that bet.

I'm also naive.

I didn't want to see the appearance of my apprentices dying.

And also, the appearance of the Hero dying.

I have one apprentice.

The apprentice who I was not able to finish bringing up with this hand because of the political thing and various ties.

The period that we were together is only 13 days.

An owner of talent that might develop more if I put him nearby.

Although that fought mainly with a sword, if I had to say, that had talent in magic.

That's why, if I raise him with this hand, he might not be defeated by the Demons.

All of these are not assumptions.

There was hardly anything that can be taught in 13 days.

But still, the previous Hero Julius is my best apprentice without a doubt.

It's a fact that I'm told to teach him by that person.

However, after I begin to teach people, I feel that I have found something important.

Did that person foresee this to come?

I don't know.

I can't foresee that person's real intention.

I was able to confirm that the younger brother of my ex-apprentice grew up splendidly.

And, if one were to say that the feeling of guilt that I didn't lead Julius properly fade, it's different, but there was an emotional thing.

That's why, there was no choice of fighting in that place.

[It's a whim]

[Haa]

I evade it suitably to deceive the real intention.

Well, if I meet with that Hero the next time, it might be good to train him a little serious.

Although a defeat is certain if it's pure power, if I'm not obsessed with winning, there are many ways to do it.

I could be able to teach him that there's also a way to fight without losing.

Although I don't know whether we will meet again or not.

For the time being, the first thing to do is to survive this battlefield.

Elf Village Battle (5)

【Firimes】

I was alone in the front line.

Shun-kun and Katia-chan are the rear forces.

Shun-kun is too kind.

If I say it badly, he's too naive.

Surely, even if he can defeat a monster, he can't kill a human.

That's why, I have him to be in the rear unit.

The persuasion was entrusted to Hyrinth-san.

He also understood Shun's naivety, and accepted my plan.

I'm thankful to Shun-kun.

I might not be able to return to the Elf Village by passing through the Elro Great Labyrinth with my power alone.

But, from here on, it's the teacher's work.

I can't borrow the power of Shun-kun and the others.

The barrier was broken.

To be honest, I was half in doubt, but the barrier was really broken.

But, the shock that the other Elves received was more than me.

The defensive wall that should be called absolute that has never been destroyed since they were born, was broken.

Coupled with the threat of the monster that's outside the barrier, the shock that they lost the heart's support is immeasurable.

Although I assumed such a situation, they must have thought that the barrier will never be broken.

[Everyone, please calm down]

I tell the panicking Elves.

[The barrier was broken. However, the device that generated the barrier was not broken. We should hold out until the the barrier restores again]

I am the daughter of the Patriarch.

In addition, I am a reincarnated person and my ability is high, and I have a strong right to speak among the Elves.

If I'm seen from the Elves who live for a long time, I am a young girl even if I add my age of the previous life, but no matter what they think, they will follow my words.

Now also, they hear my words, and they seem to regain calmness little by little.

[In addition, here is in the forest. It's like the garden of we, Elves. The human army can't defeat us. Let's teach them that it's stupid to challenge the Elves in the forest]

I tell strong words to inflame the fighting spirit a little.

In truth, the situation is not so kind.

Although there's the advantage of the terrain called the forest, as for the total number, the other side is overwhelming.

On top of that, the opponent is the Rengzant empire's powerful army that's experienced in combat that continued to fight against the Demons for many years.

It was obvious that it will be a severe fight.

Although the prudent Elves can understand it, the thing called the atmosphere of the place is important.

The Elves nod powerfully and silently, and start the march.

We who advance quietly in the forest are like the assassin rather than the warrior.

It's might be not necessarily wrong.

We jump from tree to tree, and finally, we found the army advancing in the forest.

Thanks to the terrain called the forest that doesn't suit for a march, the formation is disordered.

The front is held up, it becomes dense, and it's prolonged when they try to move to the side to resolve it.

I declare the start of attack by Telepathy.

Magics and arrows rush into the army that has trouble with the march.

They are trampled down without being able to do anything by the attacks from the overhead.

It's probably the unit that originally didn't assume a combat in such a forest.

Although the knights who held the shield in the front row defended it somehow, the long distance unit in the back row and the charge unit in the middle row fall down without being able to do anything against our attacks.

It's not good to have crowded to the extent that it's impossible to move freely.

Even if they are at the position where they can move, the natural obstacle called the forest doesn't permit freedom.

If this is a plain, the result will probably be totally different.

The attacks here are defended by the shield unit in the front row, worn out with the attack of the long distance unit in the back row, and as a finishing blow, the charge unit in the middle row approaches and cut us down.

But, that's only when it's the plain.

The forest is the field of we, Elves.

The terrain that they can't move properly, and the attack from the overhead that they are not used to it.

The counterattack doesn't reach us who made the trees as the shield.

Although there were soldiers who try to climb the tree, they are shot

down before they finish climbing it.

Even if they finish climbing it, all of the Elf soldiers have the "3D-Maneuver".

Although there are not many Elves who have the "Space Maneuver", that alone is enough to move in this forest freely.

On the unstable tree's footing, there's no way that the Elves can be defeated by the humans.

However, the opponent is the experienced powerful army.

They won't keep on being attacked forever.

They give up in maintaining the formation, the shield unit and the long distance unit reform into a two man cell.

They return fire while hiding behind the shield.

The other soldiers who don't receive the shield's defense head to the tree while dodging our attacks.

The number that was shot down is many, but we were pushed by the violence of number, the place where we are forced to do combat on the tree increased.

I observe such a progress of battle, and order retreat without overdoing it at the disadvantageous place.

Although my personal purpose is to take my former student's head, the purpose as the whole Elves is the stalling until the barrier restores.

If I think about the opponent's number and the advantage in terrain, I think that it's the best to wear out the opponent while retreating slowly.

However, in the communication from the detached force, there's a report that they are being overwhelmed by a non-standard magician.

There's also the unit that the communication was cut off before I know it.

My unit is doing well, as a whole, it can be said that we are overwhelming them, but a part seemed to be overwhelmed.

However, as expected, I have my hands full about my own unit.

I will entrust that to Potimas who's in the base.

Despite being my father, that man's true character can't be known.

Surely, he has prepared one or two hidden-ball play.

Like that, I continued commanding, and I finally found the figure.

Yuugo Van Rengzand.

My student who has the name called Natsume Kengo before.

The former student who has strayed from the right path, no, the former student who I have let him to stray from the right path.

I can't say anything about Shun-kun.

I am not resolved yet at the last moment.

Surely, if I kill him, I will definitely be disqualified as a teacher.

Although I might be disqualified as a teacher now, it's certain that I will exceed the last line.

But, I must do it.

That's the last thing that Sensei can do to Natsume-kun as a teacher.

It might be my ego.

I don't say to forgive me.

But still, I will kill you.

Elf Village Battle (6)

【Firimes】

I throw away the hesitation.

I shoot the magic of the maximum firepower aiming at Yuugo.

The magic of "Heaven Wind LV4", [Dragon Wind]

This magic is a magic that generates a tornado if I say it.

Although it might seem to be plain when it's heard so, the thing called tornado is actually a natural disaster in Earth.

There was not so much tornado damage in Japan, but it's a frightening phenomenon that blows off the house in America.

People, etc, are easily swallowed by the storm.

If it's a person that's as strong as Shun-kun or a brutal monster that's more than the danger degree A class, it might be possible to prevent it.

However, Yuugo loses all the skills once, and his status also falls.

Although years passed since that time, he can't regain his former strength even if start over again.

I know that he has the Seven Sins skill.

But, the skill that Yuugo has is [Lust].

According to the Elves' record, the "Lust" skill has a brainwash ability.

It seems to give a strong brainwash to the extent that it's dreadful, but it's not a direct combat skill.

Although his status might increase to some extent by the title, that's all.

He can't endure my magic.

The tornado swallows the soldiers, and even their lives are swallowed.

And, I approach to Yuugo's front.

[U, raa!]

It was dispersed by Yuugo's sword.

What!?

That magic should have the highest power among the magic that I can use!

My magic offensive ability exceeds 1500, you know!?

That, how?

[Oka-chaaan! I wanted to meet you, you know? Though I didn't think that you're here]

Yuugo shouts.

The voice is like he has gone crazy somewhere, and I feel madness.

[Even though I actually thought to greet you after destroying your hometown, snatching Sensei's important, important students, and pushed you into the depths of despair. Why are you here?]

I shoot magic again without answering the question.

This time, it's a bullet of wind that aims at Yuugo alone.

However, that's also repelled by Yuugo's sword.

[Ahahahahaha! Like such shabby magic will work! Say, do you think that I will stay weak forever after my power is deprived?]

I judge that magic is ineffective, and I hold the bow.

I can also handle bow as a minor one of the Elves.

I endow "Wind Magic" to the arrow and shoot it.

The arrow that's endowed with the power of wind, accelerates and flies like a bullet.

It's like the bullet of wind just now that has an entity.

However, he avoided it this time.

[Mysterious, right? Do you want to know it? The reason why I became this strong!]

Yuugo kicked the ground casually.

He shorten the distance between me with one step instantly.

I nock an arrow again and shoot it while retreating.

Yuugo avoided it without knocking it off with the sword a while ago.

That means he can't knock it off with the sword.

Although it becomes a wishful thinking, I think that he felt that it's dangerous if he hit it directly.

As I thought, Yuugo shift sideways from the arrow's line of fire, and evades it.

His advancing speed becomes slow to that extent, and the distance with me opens.

[Don't run away!? Isn't this the relationship of me and Oka-chan!]

I shoot an arrow.

At the same time, the Elves who spread in the surroundings attack Yuugo all at once.

[What a joke!]

Yuugo blew off the showering magics and arrows.

This is slightly unexpected.

I order the surrounding Elves to retreat with Telepathy.

It's very unlikely to stand a chance against Yuugo with odd power.

[Let's continue the talk! I am thankful to you, you know? Because I have writhed in agony to the extent that I would go mad, the present me exist!]

It's not that you would go mad, but you have gone mad!

No, I have no obligation to say it.

After all, I was the one who drove Yuugo mad.

[Because of that, this power is obtained! You know one of it, right? The [Lust] skill, The best power that makes the opponent to move at will!]

I shoot an arrow.

He avoided it.

[And, another one! I have the power to become the strongest! That's the [Greed] skill! It's the highest power that deprives a part of the defeated opponent's power! What do you think that why I'm in the front line? Because that way, I can kill a lot of enemies, and make those powers into mine!]

I was upset and my movement has stopped for an instant.

The [Greed] skill.

It's one of the Seven Sins skills, and it has the ability to deprive a part of the power when the owner kills others, The ability that can be deprived is random. It can be either status or skill or even skill points.

As for the skill, it doesn't deprive the skill of the opponent as it is, but it should deprive it in the state that the level fell.

Even if a level 9 skill is deprived, it should fall to level 1.

That's why.

The reason why Yuugo continue to chase me without using a long distance attack while having the status to dodge my magic easily is because.

Not because Yuugo don't use long distance attack, but it's probably that he can't.

Even if he deprive a magic skill, it would return to level 1.

The level 1 magic is not significant, and even if he use it, there's hardly any effect.

No.

Such a thing is not important now.

The important one is that Yuugo acquires the power more than before, using the skill.

How many lives did he take?

How many crimes did he repeat to regain such power?

It's an instant that I stopped moving.

But, Yuugo shortens the distance in that instant, and brandishes his sword.

[Here!]

[Ku!?!]

The swung sword penetrates the armor of wind that I always wear, and slashes my arm shallowly.

I spark an explosion of wind between Yuugo at once, and take distance by the recoil.

Although I also receive damage, I am disadvantageous in close combat.

[Not bad]

On the other hand, Yuugo has no remarkable damage.

I shoot an arrow without minding it.

Yuugo avoids it easily.

However, the preparation was completed.

I didn't shoot the arrows without a plan.

If Yuugo is conscious, he would understand that I run like drawing a circle.

The arrows that stick on the ground are the origin that generates the barrier.

Although the output is lower than the one that covered the village, it's the barrier that I imitate the ancient technique that can't be reproduced by the skill.

Yuugo is left behind in the barrier.

I didn't just shut him.

Air comes out of the inside of the barrier rapidly.

To manipulate wind means that to move air.

And, although I tend to think that this world is variously different from the Earth, the thing called oxygen exists properly.

The law of this world is not different from the law of the Earth that we know, and by the having the new laws like magic, skill, etc added to the law, it just looks different.

Therefore, it's the same as the Earth that a person can't live without air.

Although the barrier doesn't change form, the atmospheric pressure will change suddenly if the inside air comes out.

The human body can't endure the change, and even if it's endured, the person will die sooner or later by lack of oxygen.

This is the original magic that I developed individually.

Although Yuugo tries to destroy the barrier desperately, it's useless.

Even though the output is low, it's the reproduction of the barrier in the ancient time.

I can't activate it if I don't be reckless, but it's the end if I activate it, and the barrier will never break.

I won.

Yes, I have been careless.

The thunder pierced me from the side.

[Ka, ha!?!]

My consciousness flies for an instant.

At the same time, the maintenance of the barrier becomes negligent.

Yuugo didn't overlook the chance.

[Hahaha! That was close! That was really close, you know!? Nice, Yuri!]

Yuugo destroys the barrier, and praises the opponent who used the magic of thunder to me.

Yuri-chan who smiled was there.

When Yuugo was announced as the Hero, she was also announced as the Saint.

If it's the Saint who's the Hero's attendant, it's not strange even if she's in this place.

Rather, it's unnatural for her to not be here.

I was careless.

I only pay too much attention to Yuugo, and became negligent to the surroundings.

With this, I can't make light of Yuugo.

Yuugo swing down the sword without mercy to me who stopped moving because I became numb by the thunder.

Although I somehow dodge it barely, the part of my stomach is cut deeply without being able to dodge every swing.

It hurts!

It hurts!

It hurts!

[You sure give me a hard time. But, it's my win. Kukuku. I won't kill you. Because after this, I must have the downfall of the Elves burnt into your memory! What should I do with the people in our class? If they want to cooperate, I can add them into my subordinates though. Should I torture the one who resist in front of Oka-chan? I'm sure that you will have a nice face at that time, right? Ahahahaha! I'm looking forward for it, oi!?!]

Please stop it!

I must stop him.

But, my body doesn't move properly because of the pain.

Yuri-chan pushes down my body to the ground.

[What a good state. It's opposite to that time. How is it? The feeling of crawling on the ground? You're uneasy about what's going to happen after this, right? It's hopeless, right? I won't brainwash you. I will push

you down into the depths of despair while you're sane and torment you until your heart breaks!]

It hurts.

I am scared.

It's already no use.

I can't stand it anymore.

I can't endure it anymore.

Someone, please help me.

Someone, please save me.

Yuri-chan who got on me blew off.

The shadow that slashes at Yuugo.

Yuugo withdraws to the back at once and evades it.

In front of me, the man who held a shield stands in the way.

In front of Yuugo, the boy who held a sword stands in the way.

[I was late, Sensei]

[Leave it to us]

At the end of the words, I fainted.

Elf Village Battle (7)

【Potimas】

[Did it come?]

[Y-Yes]

[Intercept them. Take that out]

[Understood. The number?]

[All]

[Pardon?]

[Take out all]

[All?]

[Yeah. Scatter that in every direction except the vicinity where Firimes and the Hero are]

[However, isn't that excessive forces?]

[The cause that the barrier was broken is unknown. And, if my thought is right, it's lack of forces oppositely]

【Ronant】

[What is this?]

I said so instinctively.

There was a strange thing there.

[Impossible to appraise]

This is the second time in my life that the "Appraisal" failed.

The first time is that person.

However, at that time, it was not [Impossible to appraise], but it should have displayed [Appraisal was obstructed].

In other words, this one in front is an unknown thing that's the first time in my life to encounter.

Several things like destroyed metal armor fell down in front of me.

"Like" is because it was the shape that clearly doesn't assume a person to wear it.

There are four arms and four feet.

At this point, it's strange.

Ha!?

Eight feet!?

Does it respect that person!?

No, that's no.

Such boorish thing can't express that person's beauty.

If this imitated the figure of that person, the contempt is extreme.

However, what on earth is this?

Although it's destroyed, did it move before it was destroyed?

It's said that the [Puppeteer] title comes to be able to manipulate puppet at will using the "Telekinesis" skill, etc, but is this one kind of the puppet?

The title called Puppeteer itself is rare, and because I have never seen the real thing, I can't say a certain thing.

However, the things that were destroyed like this scattered here means that there's someone who passed through here earlier than us.

The person must be the one who destroyed the barrier.

Although interest boils to the puppet that I have not seen before, we should hurry to pursue the person now.

It was really only a chance that I was able to avoid it.

No, I didn't avoid it.

I only changed my feeling and stood up from the posture of sitting down and looked at the puppet.

I was only saved by the movement accidentally.

At the moment when I stood up while bending my waist, something passed through the front of my stomach.

My body blows off to the back just by the shock.

The position that the something passed was the place where I sat just before, and it's exactly aiming at the head.

[Teacher!?!]

[Withdraw!]

I roll on the ground with the blown off momentum.

The voice that urge withdrawal is also in vain, and my subordinates blow off while bursting blood.

It was exactly a scene according to the word "burst".

My subordinates' limbs blow off, and the bodies become hollow.

Whenever something mysterious that can't be seen passes through, my subordinates die miserably.

I look at the point where the something will come flying.

There was a thing similar to the puppet just now that had not been destroyed yet there.

The something seems to fly out from the strange cylinder shape that's equipped on the puppet's arm.

I shoot magic towards the puppet immediately.

I don't go easy at all.

However, the puppet evaded the arrow of fire shot by me easily.

This is bad.

That puppet is clearly stronger than me.

[All members, withdraw!]

I shout only that somehow.

Although I don't know how many subordinate survived, anyway, the damage will become more serious than now if we fight that puppet directly.

Although they are foolish apprentices, I want many of them to survive even one person.

And, I will destroy that puppet that took the lives of the apprentices even if it costs this life.

I construct magic.

The foundation of magic that I continued to polish earnestly after I met that person in my lifetime.

Because it's the foundation, it's the secrets.

The created arrow of flame is dozens.

I place all of those under control, and shoot it.

The arrows of flame that come flying at high speed.

However, the puppet dodge more than half.

And, the remaining ones that hit directly don't seem to deal a significant damage.

The defensive ability is high precisely because it imitates the armor.

In addition, the mobility that moves at high speed.

The mysterious attack that's invisible to my eyes.

Strong.

It might be strong next to that person among the one that I fought so far.

Transfer.

I go to the puppet's back.

I construct magic immediately.

I freeze the puppet's feet.

And, the shock wave by the "Wind Magic" of pursuit.

The frozen Puppet's feet half break.

Still, it's half.

But, it's half.

With this, the mobility should fall considerably.

The puppet's arms turn back like it ignores the movement of the joints.

At the moment I got startled, I kick the ground and jump sideways.

Because it's a puppet, something like joints can be tampered in any way.

It can't be understood until I see it with my own eyes.

The price is my right arm and both legs.

I was not able to finish avoid it.

However, I won't be defeated for free.

I endure the pain, and construct magic.

I complete the magic before the puppet points the cylinder at me again.

"Hell Flame Magic LV4", Heat Haze.

The small fireball of the size approximately of the fist.

It hits the puppet's body.

The effect is instant.

But, the flame burns down everything.

Heat Haze is the magic that compressed the power of enormous flame to small.

The highest rank magic that's my best forte.

The tough body of the puppet is burnt before the Heat Haze, melt and is destroyed completely.

I did it.

The smile that I had was drawn in the next moment.

In my view, I saw the several same puppets moved.

Elf Village Battle (8)

【Shun】

There was a sign that Sensei lost consciousness at the back.

Although the wound is deep, it should not be a fatal wound.

[Anna, Sensei's treatment]

[Understood]

Because I rushed in a hurry, Anna who pants seem to be worsened, but it can't be helped.

I observed the state of the front line with "Clairvoyance".

And, when I saw Yuugo appeared, I rushed immediately.

Although it's a selfish action disregarding the Elves' instructions, killing Yuugo here has a big meaning.

And, I want them to cancel my arbitrary act because of that.

In addition, I thought that only Yuugo who I must bring it to an end by my hands.

[Hyrinth-san, please protect Sensei and Anna]

[Understood]

Hyrinth-san consents briefly.

Usually, he would stop me if I fight with the enemy's general alone.

But, I can't yield only this time.

I think that Hyrinth-san understood it.

[Then, I will be Yuri's opponent]

[Katia, Yuri is]

[I know it. She's the same as me before. I won't kill her]

Complicated feelings were able to grasped on Katia's face.

The anger towards Yuugo.

The pity towards Yuri.

Not only that, but Yuri's appearance might be seen as her former self.

As the body that has been brainwashed by Yuugo.

If something was different, it might be just reverse that stood next to me.

Katia should have an extraordinarily strong thought against Yuugo.

But, she suppressed it, and handed it over to me.

I won't waste that will.

[Ah ah ah. Not only Oka-chan, but you're also here]

[Ah, In order to defeat you]

[Ha! How funny. You? Me? There's no way you can!!]

The pressure that seems to rule this place gushes out of Yuugo's body.

I appraise Yuugo while holding the sword.

[Human LV61 Name Yuugo Van Rengzand

Status

HP:3169/4831(Green)(Details)

MP:1542/1711(Blue)(Details)

SP:2577/2577(Yellow)(Details)

:2663/3255(Red)+0(Details)

Average Offensive Ability:3889(Details)+400

Average Defensive Ability:1255(Details)+400

Average Magic Ability:998(Details)+200

Average Resistance Ability:2384(Details)+200

Average Speed Ability:2939(Details)+400

Skill

[Automatic HP Recovery LV6] [MP Recovery Speed LV2] [MP

Consumption Down LV2] [SP Recovery Speed LV7] [SP Consumption Down LV7] [Magic Perception LV3] [Magic Manipulation LV2] [Magic God Act LV2] [Magic Granting LV2] [Offensive Magic Power LV1] [Enhanced Destruction LV4] [Enhanced Slashing LV4] [Enhanced Blunt LV2] [Enhanced Piercing LV1] [Enhanced Shock LV1] [Heresy Attack LV4] [War God Spirit LV2] [Vitality Granting LV2] [Vitality Attack LV5] [Sword Genius LV4] [Throw LV2] [3D-Maneuver LV2] [Cooperation LV2] [Command LV4] [Concentration LV10] [Thought Acceleration LV3] [Prediction LV1] [Calculation Processing LV1] [Memory LV1] [Accuracy LV8] [Evasion LV8] [Stealth LV3] [Silent LV1] [Odorless LV1] [Appraisal LV10] [Conquest] [Stupefaction] [Water Magic LV1] [Thunder Magic LV1] [Grudge Magic LV1] [Heresy Magic LV2] [Demon King LV1] [Dignity LV2] [Rage LV4] [Overeating LV3] [Greed] [Lust] [Destruction Resistance LV1] [Blunt Resistance LV2] [Slash Resistance LV2] [Abnormal Condition Resistance LV3] [Heresy Resistance LV4] [Pain Resistance LV7] [Enhanced Vision LV3] [Enhanced Hearing LV2] [Enhanced Smell LV2] [Enhanced Taste LV2] [Enhanced Touch LV2] [Divinity Area Expansion LV3] [Destiny LV10] [Magic Well LV2] [Agility LV5] [Endurance LV5] [Herculean Strength LV8] [Solid LV4] [Magician LV2] [Protection LV2] [Dash LV9] [Taboo LV9] [n%I=W]

Skill points : 217

Title

[Monster Killer] [Ruler of Greed] [Ally Killer] [Human Killer] [Ruler of Lust] [Human Slaughterer] [Merciless] [Monster Slaughterer] [Master of Frenzy] [Conqueror] [Leading One] [King]]

Irregular status.

Although it's low overall, there's a lot of skills.

The skill points of the halfway figure with odd amount.

This is the power that Yuugo scraped up by "Greed".

The partly strong skills are probably acquired by the effect of the title.

The skills acquired by the Ruler of Lust and Greed titles would be

powerful, and there's a title called Master of Frenzy that I have never seen before.

And, the one that catch my eyes is the "Demon King" skill.

The "Demon King" and "Hero" skills can be acquired either by using a large amount of skill points or by skill proficiency.

Because Yuugo calls himself as the Hero, I don't think that he will acquire the "Demon King" skill purposely.

In other words, Yuugo acquired the "Demon King" skill by skill proficiency.

Even I don't know how to gain the skill proficiency to acquire the "Demon King" skill.

However, it's said that the "Hero" skill might be acquired if a person take the action that seems like it.

In fact, Hyrinth-san said that he acquired the "Hero" skill by skill proficiency.

In other words, the "Demon King" skill that pairs with the "Hero" probably has the same condition as the "Hero".

And, Yuugo achieved it.

He has achieved it.

I raise my status by activating "War God Spirit" and "Magic God Act", and I focus on Yuugo.

In that face, there's a smile that went mad.

It seems that it's impossible to go back anymore.

I pointed the sword to such a former classmate calmly.

Elf Village Battle (9)

【Katia】

The magic of thunder that Yuri shoots.

But, even so, it doesn't reach me too.

The Dragon Killer title that I obtained when the Earth Dragon is defeated in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

The skill called "Dragon Power" by the title has the effect of raising the status and obstructing magic when it's activated.

Although it's inferior to the magic obstruction effect that a genuine Dragon has, it's enough to prevent low rank magic.

And, at this moment, Yuri mainly uses the low rank magics that have fast activation to prevent my approach.

Yuri's status should be high as she became the Saint, but if it's said, I should be considerably strong among the reincarnated people too.

I seem to have the advantage as there's the advantage of the "Dragon Power" skill.

Yuri's choice is not wrong.

I'm the versatile type that can handle close combat despite being close to magic whereas Yuri is a magic type.

If she allows the approach, my victory is decided.

That's why, she abandon the magic with power that has long charge, and she choose the rapid firing for stopping me.

But, that only makes the match prolong, and it doesn't become the factor to overturn my advantage.

I neutralize the approaching thunder with "Dragon Power", and come through it almost unhurt.

The magic of thunder that's difficult to evade and defend would be a considerable threat without "Dragon Power".

Although I didn't feel lived when I encounter the Earth Dragon in the Great Dungeon, because I acquired such a skill thanks to that fight, the result might be good.

Towards Yuri who's preparing to shoot the next magic, I shoot the return magic.

As expected, I can't use the fire that's my good attribute in the forest. It's serious if it catches fire.

The magic that I shoot is "Light Magic".

The light ray pierces Yuri's shoulder.

Although it's a low rank magic with low power similar to the magic of thunder that Yuri uses, Yuri who doesn't have the defense of the "Dragon Power" can't prevent it.

Yuri who frowns in pain.

In that expression, surprise is included.

Did she think that she can win if she doesn't allow me to approach?

I'm a versatile type that's close to magic, you know?

I didn't train with Shun just for show since childhood.

Yuri should know it.

But then, the me who Yuri knows is during the time we spent time in the academy.

Although it's a short period, I come through many fights during the time, and become strong.

Although the "Dragon Power" is the power acquired in that way, I feel that I got used to fight is big.

There was always the existence called death nearby that can never be tasted in training in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

And, the experience that came through it is the present me and present Yuri, and it might be the difference.

[Why!?!]

Yuri shoots the magic of thunder while shouting.

I neutralize it with "Dragon Power", and recover the damage received immediately.

[Even though you betrayed Yuugo-sama, why do you stand in my way!?!]

[I didn't betray him. I only returned]

[Don't say things that don't make sense!]

I myself have received Yuugo's brainwash.

I realize extent of the effect.

It's not a level that can be canceled by word persuasion.

That's why, I decide to make her silent with ability.

The light ray pierces Yuri's body again.

The light ray that flies at the speed of light is a very difficult magic to avoid it similar to the thunder.

I fired it into Yuri's foot.

Yuri who's foot is shot, and falls down to the ground.

Because Yuri can use recovery magic, it's insufficient in damage, but she can't regain the interval when she fell down no matter what.

I shorten the distance instantly, and pierce Yuri's body with the rapier of my favorite sword.

Although it looks like a fatal wound at glance, I can stop it as I take her consciousness by the effect of the [Hold Back]

I give Yuri the treatment of the extent that she won't die, and restrict her.

If I chase Yuri who escaped, a considerable distance will open with Shun and the others.

Let's return immediately.

And, at the return destination, Yuugo fell down, and there was the figure of Shun pointing the sword at the front of his eyes.

Ah, as expected.

There's no way Shun can be defeated by the power of the fake no matter what.

In contrast with Yuugo who's full of wounds from head to foot, Shun doesn't have a wound.

He's really a cheater.

Come to think of it, Shun was unhurt even when we fought against the Earth Dragon in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

[Did it end?]

[Ah]

Ah, using the man words has become troublesome by now.

[Still, still, it's not over, yet!]

[No, it's over. You can't defeat me]

Yuugo tries to move the body that doesn't seem to be able to move well, and falls down to the ground again weakly.

Although I acknowledge the tenacity, it can be said that he doesn't know when to give up.

[Shun, give the decisive blow. You have the right to do so]

Speaking honestly, I want to give the decisive blow on this man.

I was deprived variously by this man.

Those will never return.

I want to vent the anger of the loss on this man.

However, Shun lost more than me.

If it's giving the decisive blow, Shun is more suitable than me.

[No. I won't take your life]

And yet, Shun says an unbelievable thing.

[What?]

Ah, my original words came out unintentionally.

But, such thing doesn't matter.

[What do you mean by that? Don't tell me that you intend to keep this man alive?]

[A-Ah]

[Don't joke with me!]

Although I thought that this person is very naive, I never thought that he's this much!

[Even if you keep this man alive, there will be a hundred harms and not a single gain! He's a harm just by being alive. He should be killed immediately]

[Sorry, Katia. I understand Katia's feelings, and I don't have the intention to forgive Yuugo. But still, I will keep this guy alive. Live and make up for his sins until death]

Shun's eyes look straight to my eyes.

A solid will was felt there.

It's useless no matter what I say.

It can't be helped.

Possibly, I might be hated by Shun with this.

But, Yuugo must not be kept alive.

I start to construct the magic in order to give the decisive blow on Yuugo.

[As expected, you're really too naive]

A roaring sound.

A shock.

I protect my face with my hand instinctively, and my whole body is covered in something.

I understood that it was Shun's body.

E-E-E-Embraced!

When the shock passes, Shun separates with me immediately.

Ah.

[Who?]

At the point that Shun look at, the man who trampled Yuugo was standing there.

Yuugo lost his head, and was trampled by the right foot of the man.

Something like a small crater is created at the man's feet, and created the shock.

Where on earth did this man come from?

Guessing from the situation, did he fly from somewhere?

No, such a thing is not the problem now.

The problem is the man's identity.

There's two horns on the man's forehead.

Although he has the similar figure to a human, he's not human.

Probably, an Oni.

The higher rank species of the Ogre-type monsters.

It's a dreadful species that has the wisdom similar to the human, and the power as the monster.

But, even that doesn't matter.

I look at the man's face, and open my eyes wide in surprise.

Surely, Shun also has the same look.

[Have I been forgotten after a long time?]

I, no, we know the man's face.

Although the entire atmosphere changed, the look remains properly.

[Kyouya]

Shun says the name.

It was nothing but our close friend in the previous life, Sasajima Kyouya.

Elf Village Battle (10)

【Sophia】

What should I do?

Kyouya-kun has rushed out.

[Ojou-sama, what will you do?]

I want to ask that.

But, I should say something here, right?

After all, Kyouya-kun has gone arbitrarily, and I'm the highest in the position, isn't it?

Ugh....

The pressure makes my stomach....

Let's go with the strategy as usual here.

[Merazofis, I entrust it to you]

The leaving all to somebody else.

Although I was actually planning to leave all to Kyouya-kun, he has gone.

Really.

What kind of thing is it to leave me after his friend was found?

There's no way I can command the army alone.

[What will Ojou-sama do?]

I answer Merazofis's question after leaving a space in a relaxed manner.

Actually, I think about a good excuse in the meantime.

[The Hero is there. It's rude if I don't go to greet him as the Maou-sama's retainer, right?]

What the hell.

I said it myself, and I draw back that this is slightly impossible.

To go and greet the enemy expressly, which evil Four Heavenly Kings is that.

(TL note: Not sure which reference is this. 悪の四天王) [Indeed]

[Oh? You don't like it?]

[Never. Everything is Ojou-sama's optional]

Merazofis who lowers his head respectfully.

I was able to deceive him somehow.

Then, let's chase after Kyouya-kun.

I begin to walk slowly.

I walk on the battlefield where the Humans fight against the Elves elegantly.

Nobody notices such me.

While I walk, I confirm the present war situation.

After seeing it with "Thousand Miles Eye", the central vicinity in the battlefield is in deadlock.

The Hero is also around here.

The right-wing and the left-wing are, ah, the Humans are almost annihilated by the Elf's robots.

It can't be helped.

If that robot is the opponent, the normal Human can't win.

Oh?

That old man is incredible.

The robot is being defeated.

Oh?

What is Master doing?

Is the old man an acquaintance?

Well, if it's Master, there's no problem.

Oh?

Kusama-kun is defeated by the robots and is withdrawing.

Well, Kusama-kun is not so strong, and just surviving after fighting against the robot is a godsend.

Or did the Elves overlook him on purpose because he's a reincarnated person?

Thanks to the "Ninja" skill, he's fast in escaping, so the possibility of escaping by himself is high.

I can't say either.

Oh?

Merazofis marches.

Well, I wonder if it's a good time.

Most of the Humans except the center are useless.

Although I wanted them to do their best a little more, if the opponent is the robots, it can't be helped.

Then, from this point, it will become the three-corner fight of the Demons army, the Humans army, and the Elves army.

Actually, because the Humans army is sandwiched between the two army will exit immediately, it's the Demons army vs. the Elves army.

Is Merazofis all right?

Although he has the title of the Commander of the Fourth Demon King Army, he's real strength is considerably inferior to us.

Although he's stronger than the other decoration Commanders, still, I think that it's severe if the opponent is several robots.

I will support him a little.

Skill, "Undead King" activate.

There's a lot of bodies just right, and I can't expect it as a force, but it can at least be a harassment.

The corpses everywhere in the battlefield get up slowly after receiving the power of my skill.

Zombie.

The movement is slow, and there's no ability when it's alive.

If it's seen in ability, it's the lowest.

However, because it doesn't have a soul, it won't stop until the body is destroyed completely.

Even if it's stopped, experience point is not obtained because there's no soul.

It's really an unpleasant ability.

It stinks.

It's disgusting.

I set the zombies' target as the Elves, the Humans, and the robots.

I fix that those who die in the battlefield after this to become zombies automatically.

With this, it's good.

It will at least be a meat wall.

Oh?

Kyouya-kun has killed Natsume-kun.

Well, it's fine though.

Won't the Humans who are broken from brainwash be a chaos now?

Well, at any rate, Dustin-ojisama will do preparations behind-the-scene so that there's no confusion.

Well then, I have come near to the Hero, so shall I erase my presence and watch the development?

[Kyouya, is it really Kyouya?]

[Yeah. The real Sasajima Kyouya. It's been a long time, Shun, Kanata]

[Why are you here?]

[Un? Isn't that obvious? It's to destroy the Elves]

[Wha-!?!]

[Rather, as for me, I don't understand why Shun and the others side with the Elves. Anyway, you're probably deceived by the Elves' cajolery]

[What do you mean?]

[The Elves are the harm of the world, you know? It's insane to protect them. It's not too late even from now. Can you withdraw?]

[There's no way....]

[Kyouya, tell me in detail]

[Okay. But, Kanata, you have become very cute. I mistook you]

[Thanks]

[Ahaha. Somehow, it seems like talking with different person]

[I can't be the same in reality. The past and the present, the world where I live and the appointed circumstances are different. I think that it's abnormal to not change]

[Certainly. Oops, let's return to the talk]

[!! Wait! Who?!]

Oh?

Was I noticed?

As expected, he's a Hero even if he's corrupted.

Then, let's decide to appear splendidly here.

[How do you do?]

[Who are you?]

[Oh? Isn't it courtesy to give your name first when you ask a person's name?]

[I'm Shurein]

[It's good that you are obedient. I am Sophia Keren. Please to make your acquaintance]

[It's Negishi Akiko]

[Wha-!?!]

Why this man reveals my previous life's name without lightly!?

I will knock you down!?

Elf Village Battle (11)

【Shun】

Kyouya who appeared suddenly.

And, Negishi Akiko named Sophia.

Why these two people are together?

The two of them should not have an interaction particularly in the previous life.

Then, the two of them meet somewhere in the present world, and acted together.

[I am Sophia. I threw away my old name]

[It will be found out someday anyway, so isn't it better to not be pretentious?]

[Don't give me directions]

Former Negishi, Sophia who glares at Kyouya.

Certainly, the impression is very different in Negishi of the previous life and the present Sophia.

The previous existence that was taciturn, always looked downward, and brought on a eerie atmosphere.

The present that has an arrogant tone, faces the front properly, and has Haki.

Perhaps, if it's not said by Kyouya, I wouldn't know that it's the same person.

There was no look called Rihoko in the shadow in the previous life at all.

[Ah]

Magic is shot towards Kyouya and Sophia.

It's the Elves' magic.

Both Kyouya and Sophia prevent it easily.

[Salvo!]

The man who seems to be the captain of the Elves shouts.

In response to it, the surrounding Elves start attacking all at once.

[Please wait!]

My voice doesn't reach.

Although I wanted to say that they are not the enemy, Kyouya has declared that he came to destroy the Elves clearly.

Seeing from the Elves, he was a clear enemy.

[Hindrance]

Sophia swings her arm.

The Elves' attacks are cleared away, and a red liquid is scattered from the arm in the surroundings.

The liquid wriggles as if it has a will, and attacks the Elves at high speed.

When I thought to stop her, it was too late, and the Elves who touched the liquid begin to melt while giving off a stench.

[Ku!?!]

When I turn around to the voice, I catch sight of Hyrinth-san caught the red liquid with the shield.

The red liquid clung to Hyrinth-san's shield, and seemed to try to cover the shield completely.

Anna and Sensei are over there.

[Stop it!]

I swing the sword at once towards Sophia.

Kyouya stopped it.

[How light. Do you seriously think that you can cut someone with such

a sharp sword?]

I'm sent flying by Kyouya lightly.

It was the evidence that his offensive ability status greatly exceeds me clearly.

[Sophia. Isn't the one who fall at the back Sensei?]

[Oh? Is it?]

[Probably]

[Then, it can't be helped. I will stop it]

When Sophia snaps her finger, the red liquid withdraws from Hyrinth-san's shield quickly.

And, the liquid scattered in the surroundings coils around Sophia's arm, and it disappeared as if it's being absorbed into the body.

I have neither heard nor saw such a skill before.

What is it?

[Leaving aside Sensei, how about the Half Elf there?]

[I don't know]

[Then, there's no problem even if I kill her]

I have wariness towards Sophia who says a dangerous thing.

I hold the sword.

[Ah, Shun has got angry. What are you going to do with it?]

[Are you saying it's my fault? I won't do anything. If he's hostile, I will just smash him up to the extent that he won't die]

[He's more or less my friend, you know?]

[Then, try persuade him. I don't care either]

Aside from Kyouya, Sophia is dangerous.

This composure in addition to the unknown ability.

I should think that she has a considerable strength.

In addition, my "Appraisal" didn't work in both Kyouya and Sophia.

[Appraisal was obstructed]

I have seen the message only once.

When I used "Appraisal" on Sensei for the first time.

Sensei said that it was the Ruler authority.

In other words, it means that the two people in front are Rulers.

Because I was cautious of Sophia, I was not able to mind the surrounding state.

By a short shout, I knew that the situation changed.

At the point that I turned around, innumerable Elves attacked Hyrinth-san.

All of them are the Elves who were half melted that were defeated by Sophia some time ago.

[Ah]

Sophia leaks a voice.

It's this person's ability!?

Shit.

Although Hyrinth-san wards off the swarming Elves with the shield and slashes with the sword, the effect is small.

A sword is swung down to me who was going to support him in a hurry.

Ahead of the stopped sword is the figure of Yuugo who lost the head.

[Zombie: The existence like a golem that moves by the ability to manipulate corpse of living thing. As long as the body is not destroyed completely, it will continue to move]

When I appraised him, the status is not displayed and only the explanation is displayed.

Zombie, the identity of the thing that attacks us now.

It seems to be meaningless even if we smash the head because the headless Yuugo is moving calmly.

In order to stop the movement, it seems that we have to destroy the body completely.

What a troublesome ability.

I blow off the zombie of Yuugo with magic.

Katia burnt down the whole zombie of the Elves with flame on the side too.

I try to go to support Hyrinth-san.

[Ah]

An arrow pierced Anna's chest deeply who treated Sensei.

The arrow that the Elf zombie shot, pierced Anna's heart.

Anna who's HP decreases very fast.

It's dangerous if treatment is not given at once.

But, the Elf zombies stand in my way.

Hyrinth-san and Katia can't move because they are obstructed by the swarming Elves.

[Get out of my way!]

I cut them down, and reach Anna.

At the same time, the fallen Anna's HP becomes 0.

I activate the "Kindness" skill without hesitation.

I won't let Anna become a zombie.

{Skill proficiency reached. Skill [Taboo LV9] has become [Taboo LV10]}

{Conditions met. Activating the effect of Taboo. Installing}

Something flows into me who succeeded in Anna's resurrection.

[Guaaaaaaaaaaaa!?!]

My head hurts.

My head seems to break by the excessive headache.

But, when I writhe, those flowed into my head without mercy.

Katia burns down the Elf zombies, and runs up to me.

Hyrinth-san holds the shield to protect us.

Although Kyouya and Sophia seem to talk about something, I can't understand what is it because it's impossible with the headache.

[Shun! Hold on!]

Katia gives me "Treatment Magic".

But, it's useless.

This is not a pain that can be relieved with treatment.

{Installation completed}

At the same time as the Divine Word's message, someone transfers.

The person who transferred beside Kyouya and Sophia.

I know that person.

It was a white girl.

There's no way I will forget it.

Julius-niisama's last opponent who Hyrinth-san showed to me.

But, why didn't I notice at that time?

No, I can agree if I see the figure.

Although it's hard to understand, the power of the recognition obstruction is applied in that person's surroundings.

Such magic that makes people to only have the impression of white.

I didn't understand it to that extent in the image shown by Hyrinth-san.

But, when I actually saw the real thing, I broke through the magic of the recognition obstruction and the identity rose clearly.

[Wakaba-san]

That was none other than the reincarnated person who should have died, Wakaba Hiroyuki.

And, my consciousness was reaped by the headache, and I sank into the deep abyss.

Credits

Translator: [Joshua Kjx](#)

Epub: [Estevam](#) / [dotNOVEL](#)